

IPS DOCUMENT NO. 0008

GENERAL INDEX OF THE RECORD

of the

DEFENSE CASE

Through the Tri-Partite Pact Section

of the Pacific Phase

Pages 16,998 - 24,758

10 October 1947

The following points should be noted in connection with the use of this index:

1. The most complete breakdown for oral testimony will in all cases be found under the name of the witness who gave it.
2. The index covers only such portions of defense evidence as appear in the transcript for the phases set out below:

General Problems  
Manchuria and Manchukuo  
China  
USSR  
Tri-Partite Pact Sub-  
division of Pacific  
War Phase

The remainder of the Pacific War Phase and the individual defenses are not indexed.

---

ABE, Nobuyuki	
Kido Diary states ABE Cabinet was ordered to adopt friendly attitude toward US & Britain . . . . .	24,205-06
ADMINISTRATIVE INTEGRITY	
Discussion by Admiral KATO and Mr. ROOT, re meaning of . . . . .	17,397-8
AGGRESSION AGAINST USSR See also Anti-Comintern Pact, Changkufeng Incident, Momonhan Incident, Tri-Partite Pact, Manchukuo, Border Problems	
Privy Council Meeting, 25 Nov 36 . . . . .	22,489-94
AIR BOMBARDMENT	
By American planes in China . . . . .	21,798
Chungking . . . . .	21,478-83
Comparison of Japanese and Chinese air strength in Kweilin attack . . . . .	21,632; 27,751
Connected with Manchurian Incident . . . . .	22,128
Description of, in China . . . . .	21,374-6; 21,383-6; 21,398-401
Explanation by Jap Govt to American Ambassador re bombing of Nanking 30 Sep 37 . . . . .	21,390-2
Japanese policy, in Sianktan-Kweilin area re	21,632-3
Rules of . . . . .	21,507-9; 21,511-13; 21,516-26; 21,537-40
AIR FORCE, JAPANESE	
IIMURA, Minoru, testimony re Japanese air bases & air forces in Manchuria	23,474-75
Reason for Japanese air bases in Hailar area	23,209-11
Reinforcement of in Manchuria acc to Soviet contention . . . . .	23,209
USHIROKU, Jun testimony re air force in Manchuria . . . . .	23,266-67
AIR FORCE, SOVIET	
Bombing of Keiko by Soviet Air Force . . . . .	22,896-7
Litvinov diary extract re Soviet use of Air Force . . . . .	22,851-62
Penetration of Manchurian area & bombing of Ganchjur Sumu . . . . .	22,896
Siulungfeng Hill, air bombardment of . . . . .	22,933-34
Use of in Shatsaofeng Incident . . . . .	22,933-34
AIR FORCE, US	
America planned to use USSR bases but plan did not materialize . . . . .	23,637-38

AIR FORCE, US (cont'd)	
US planes which landed in Siberia . . . . .	23,580-82
AKAGI, Kiyoji	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,641
Atrocities - none in occupation of Hankow . . . . .	21,645
Direct examination . . . . .	21,640-646
Kwangsi battle situation, description of . . . . .	21,642-4
Personal history . . . . .	21,641
AKIKUSA, Shun	
Soviet certificate re status of . . . . .	23,154
AMANO, Shoichi (Masakuzu)	
Airpower, relative strength of Japanese and Chinese . . . . .	27,751
Cross-examination, re discipline of Jap soldiers in China . . . . .	21,760-763
Direct examination re military operations in China . . . . .	21,743-60
Military discipline . . . . .	21,760-3
Occupation of Wuchang, Hankow and Hanyang . . . . .	21,743-50
AMUR RIVER	
IIMURA, Minoru, re use of river boats on	23,475
ANDO, Kisaburo	
Affidavit of . . . . .	18,141-50
Became Minister without Portfolio, and Vice-President of IRAA on invitation of TOJO; accepted Vice-Presidency of IRAA, but declined to become State Minister Oct 41 . . . . .	18,144
Cabinet Information Board had no direct connection with IRAA . . . . .	18,156
East Asia Bureau of IRAA existed for con- tact and liaison with Manchukuo, China and other areas . . . . .	18,161
Functions of IRAA, description of . . . . .	18,146-50
Home Minister and Vice-President of IRAA . . . . .	18,140
IRAA and IRAPS were completely different and separate . . . . .	18,162
IRAA conducted no activities outside of Japan . . . . .	18,160
IRAA Council meeting on 8 Dec disrupted by outbreak of war . . . . .	18,149
IRAA not informed of imminence of GEA War . . . . .	18,148-49
IRAA supported by Government subsidiaries of from six to eight million yen for year 41-42 . . . . .	18,156
Local branches of IRAA received subsidies from prefectural offices . . . . .	18,157
Received call from HOSHIKAWA before 0700 8 Dec 41 re outbreak of war . . . . .	18,155

ANDO, Kisaburo (cont'd)	
Role of IRAPS in general election of Apr 42	18,157-59
Testimony re IRAA . . . . .	18,140-63
ANDO, Rikichi Col., Chief of Military Service Section	
Investigation in Manchuria, 22 Sept 31 . . .	18,930-41
Sent to Investigate Mukden Incident Explosion	19,830
ANGASTROV, SINKING OF	See FUJITA, Masamichi
ANTI-COMINTERN PACT	
Abrogation of Secret Agreement thereto . . .	23,560-64
Explanation of ARITA to Invest Com, Privy	
Council . . . . .	22,483-88
Explanation of HIROTA to Invest Com, Privy	
Council . . . . .	22,480-83
Germany, position of in China despite Pact	22,530;
	22,533
Negotiations for, thru diplomatic channels	
(Telegram, ARITA to Jap Ambassador Berlin	22,473-75
MISUMIURA, Kumao affidavit re abrogation of Secret	
Agreement to Anti-Comintern Pact & Extension	
of Pact to Communist Internationale . . .	23,562-4
Pact is one of "Three Fundamental Principles"	
of Jap negotiations with China . . . . .	22,493
Pact not a conspiracy . . . . .	22,477-79
Pact purely ideological, defensive . . . . .	22,511
Privy Council Meeting re, 25 Nov 36 . . . . .	22,489-94
Reason for entering Anti-Comintern Pact . .	21,424-5
See Opening Statement, Russian Phase	
re legal right of signers to make pact	
against spread of communism	
SATO, non-approval of . . . . .	22,514-23
SUGIMURA telegrams to ARITA re Italy's entrance	22,499-503
ANTI-JAPANESE MOVEMENT IN CHINA	See also 22525-30
Lukouchiao Incident; Boycott of Japanese	
Goods	
Attack on Japanese section of International	
Settlement in Shanghai . . . . .	21,002
Evacuation of Japanese from China . . . . .	21,001
Nanking Govt's militaristic activities . .	21,000
Peking branch of Anti-Japanese Association	
renamed "Peking National Association for	
Expediting the Abolition of Treaties" .	21,040
Regulations for registration of Japanese	
goods and punishment of merchants selling	
them . . . . .	21,023-31
Save-the-Nation Organizations . . . . .	21,040-6
Slogans . . . . .	21,031-3
Violation of HO-ITEZU Agreement . . . . .	21,000-3

ANTI-JAPANESE MOVEMENT IN MANCHURIA See also Lytton Report, Unequal Treaties	
Act prohibiting sale of land in Manchuria to foreigners Aug 29 . . . . .	19,163-7
CHIANG, Kai-Shek, accusation against Japan, excerpt from Japan Chronicle, 16 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,212-14
CHIANG, Kai-Shek, speech of 7 Sep 31, excerpt . . . . .	19,210-11
Chinese regulations re control of rice field irrigation in Kirin Province Manchuria 8 Nov 29 . . . . .	19,176-7
HIRATA, Yukihiro, testimony re . . . . .	19,279; 82-83
HONJO, Shigeru, description of . . . . .	19,254-57
KATAKURA, Tadashi testimony re treatment of Japanese in Manchuria . . . . .	18,886-7
Law forbidding sale of land to Japanese . . . . .	18,808-9
Liaoning Province law against sale of land to foreigners May 31 . . . . .	19,183-6
Manchurian Pref Governor rumored to have secretly prohibited leasing of house-sites to Japanese 29 . . . . .	19,161-3
ANTI-WAR PACT See Pact of Paris under Treaties	
AOKI, Takeshi	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,364-6
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,376
Direct examination . . . . .	21,362-76
Panay. bombing of . . . . .	21,365-6
APPEASEMENT	
Japanese policy of toward USSR . . . . .	22,477-79
ARAKI, Sadao	
According to NIZUNO, Shinko, ARAKI was "the most moderate and the most neutral in his thinking" . . . . .	18,622
Affidavit re internal conditions in Japan rejected . . . . .	18,382-5
Changes made by ARAKI "at his own initiative" discussed by IWAMATSU, Goro . . . . .	18,559-84
Compulsory attendance at youth schools carried out during tenure as Education Minister. . . . .	18,572
Informed by MINAMI of Occupation of Chinchow contrary to orders . . . . .	19,923
IWAMATSU, Goro states that after term of above as Education Minister, military education was organized . . . . .	18,543
Military education, no new measures taken re at his own initiative . . . . .	18,543; 18,555; 18,548; 18,559

ARAKI, Sadao (cont'd)	
WACHI, Takaji states ARAKI informed MINAMI of October Incident Plans . . . . .	19,667
ARIMA, Marisuke (Seiho)	
Affidavit rejected . . . . .	19,615
ARITA, Hachiro - Foreign Minister	
Address of 6 May 36 before Diet re relations with Manchukuo and other nations . . . . .	20,967-78
American-Japanese relations . . . . .	20,975
British-Japanese relations . . . . .	20,973-4
Japanese Govt's Soviet-Manchukuo border settlement plan . . . . .	20,970
International cultural relations . . . . .	20,976-7
International trade . . . . .	20,975-6
Manchukuo-Japanese relations . . . . .	20,972
Negotiations between Manchukuo and Outer Mongolia . . . . .	20,971
Sino-Japanese relations . . . . .	20,972-3
Soviet-Japanese relations . . . . .	20,971
Anti-Comintern Pact negotiations were con- ducted thru diplomatic channels . . . . .	22,473-75
CHANG Hsueh-ling favored pro-Communist anti-Japanese policy at the time of Sian Incident . . . . .	18,394
Chengt'u Incident (1936) and other incidents all traceable to anti-Japanese policy in China . . . . .	18,392
Comintern cause of deteriorating internal situation . . . . .	18,388
Comintern responsible for "Anti-Japanese Peoples' Front" . . . . .	18,390
Excerpt from address to Diet 21 Jan 37 . . . . .	18,387-97
Japanese policy towards USSR, maintenance of normal relations . . . . .	18,395-6
Message to ITAGAKI re menace of Soviet Union to Kwantung Army . . . . .	22,468; 22,470-73
Received map from TOGO, re boundary dispute	23,147
Received wire re attitude of "Save-the- Nation" organizations toward Sian Incident . . . . .	21,103-6
Relations with China discussed in speech of 1 Jan 39 . . . . .	21,007-10
7th Congress of Comintern declared 1935 that Japan and Germany were to be major targets . . . . .	18,389
Speech to Diet, 21 Jan 37, re Jap Govt proposal to USSR for border demarcation	23,008
Speech to Diet, 1 Feb 40, re Nomonhan truce agreement & establishment of Boundary Commission for all disputed areas . . . . .	23,086

ARITA, Hachiro (cont'd)	
Statement to Invest Com, Privy Council re Anti-Comintern Pact . . . . .	22,483-88
Statement of Japan's attitude toward the new regime 6 Apr 40 . . . . .	22,375-6
Statement re WEI . . . . .	24,226
Statement of, on 19 Dec 38 re new order in China and Manchukuo . . . . .	21,411-16
Tells OTI German-Russian Treaty termin- ates negotiations between Japan, Germany & Italy . . . . .	24,192-93
SUGIYAMA telegrams re signing of Anti- Comintern Pact by Italy . . . . .	22,499-501
USSR maintained large armaments along Manchukuo frontier . . . . .	18,396
ARMY See also Kwantung Army, War Minister, etc.	
Forces could not be dispatched over- seas without consent of War, Navy, Finance and Foreign Ministers and Premier . . . . .	19,921
Increase in army strength in Korea "long standing desire" for defense and to promote pros- perity - MINAMI . . . . .	19,809-13
Interference in politics alleged during formation of HIROTA Cabinet . . . . .	18,181
Japanese army in Manchuria, how financed.	19,055-56
KOISO, MIYOFUYA, IWANUMA and others decide that "actuated by the present incident the Army expects to solve the Manchurian problem" . . . . .	19,411
MINAMI speech to Division Commanders 4 Aug 31 . . . . .	19,200-03
ARUGA, Kazunaga	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,807-11
Kueilin-Liuchow military operations . . . . .	21,808-10
Military discipline, statement re absence of atrocities . . . . .	21,808-11
Personal history . . . . .	21,808
"ASIA FOR THE ASIATICS"	
Believed by MINAMI . . . . .	20,034
ATOM BOMB, Use of by US	
Stimson's article rejected by Court after argument . . . . .	17,654-62
ATROCITIES	
Absence of atrocities in Kianglingsien operations in China . . . . .	21,793-4
Absence of atrocities by Japanese troops in North China Area . . . . .	21,791
ARUGA, Kazunaga, testimony of . . . . .	21,810-11



NAKAYAMA report re Nanking . . . . .	21,943-7
Nanking . . . . .	21,908
No Japanese atrocities under HATA.....	21,808-11
SUKIRAI, Tokutaro, testimony of . . . . .	21,792-4
YOKOYAMA, Isamu, testimony of . . . . .	21,794-803
BA MO See BA-MAW	
BA-MAW	
Mentioned in testimony of YAMAMOTO, Kumeichi . . . . .	17,918-20 17,944-54
BANDITRY IN MANCHURIA AND MANCHUKUO See also Lytton Report	
"Bandits" defined . . . . .	19,507-10 19,516-17
Excerpts from Washington Conference documents . . . . .	19,139-40
Types of bandits in Manchukuo according to KAWABE, Torashiro . . . . .	20,752
BARRETT, DAVID B.	
Arrival of troops into Peiping-Tientsin area . . . . .	21,838-40 21,853-59
Chinese troops, actions of . . . . .	
Communist activity as cause of Jap- Chinese clashes . . . . .	21,862
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,831-63
Japanese reinforcements in Great Wall Area . . . . .	21,840-41 21,860-61
Japanese troop maneuvers . . . . .	
Japanese-Chinese on-the-spot mediation agreement . . . . .	21,841
Kuanganmen Incident . . . . .	21,846-47; 21,850-51 21,844-45
Lanfeng Incident, report of . . . . .	
OKAGI, Japanese Liaison officer, information re . . . . .	21,847-9
SUNG Che-Yuan, apology of . . . . .	21,842
BASIC DOCUMENTS See Documents	
BLAKE, H. C.	
Cross-Examination, none.	
Direct examination . . . . .	21,425-55
Japanese Order of Battle & estimate of Kwantung & Korean Army strengths. . . . .	23,428-36
Soviet estimates of Japanese troops captured or killed in Manchuria . . . . .	23,454-55
BLEWETT	
Presentation of evidence (against con- spiracy charges) under Subdiv 3 of Div 1 . . . . .	17,697-754

BLOC ECONOMY, JAPAN-CHINA-MANCHUKUO Advantages of acc to Foreign Minister ARITA . . . . .	21,411-16
BLOOD-AND-IRON GROUP (BLOOD-AND-SOUL GROUP) FOR PUNISHMENT OF TRAITORS Signed threatening letters in Chinese boycott . . . . .	20,924
BORDER DEMARCATION COMMISSION See also Shatsaofeng Incident, Four Ministers' Conference Nomonhan ARITA, Speech to Diet re . . . . .	23,086
Commission, for settlement of Changku- feng Incident, proposed by USSR for Manchukuo-Russian border . . . . .	22,868-70
Hunchun Agreement, Commission not to confine itself to . . . . .	22,911-17
Hunchun Agreement, used as basis of agreement by Commission . . . . .	22,906
KIRK, telegram to HULL re . . . . .	22,868-70
LITVINOV Diary Extract re establish- ment of . . . . .	23,907-08; 22,903-09
LOZOVSKY, re Border Demarcation Commission . . . . .	23,101
OTA, examination of, re negotiations for . . . . .	23,087-141
SHIGEMITSU-LITVINOV conversation re . . . . .	22,936-43
TANAKA, Ryukichi, redirect exam re . . . . .	22,753-54
TOGO-MOLOTOV Conversations re . . . . .	23,094-102
UCHIDA, note to TROYANOVSKY re . . . . .	22,682
UCHIDA, statement to TROYANOVSKY re estab of committee to locally settle border disputes 13 Dec 32 . . . . .	23,006
UGAKI testimony re . . . . .	23,870
BORDER GUARD REGULATIONS IIMURA, testimony re . . . . .	23,396-402
KOZUKI, re YOSHIMOTO instructions to abide by . . . . .	23,458
MATSUMURA, Affidavit re . . . . .	23,469-70
YAMAMURA, Haruo, direct exam re application of . . . . .	23,418
BORDER INCIDENTS See also Chankufeng In- cident, Nomonhon Incident, LITVINOV Diary, Shatsaofeng Incident, Japanese Foreign Office Report; Manchukuo, Border Problems Border Guard Regulations for preven- tion of . . . . .	23,396-402; 23,470-72
Boundary Committees, Four Ministers' Conference suggested establish- ment of . . . . .	23,007

Frontier Violations by Japanese . . . .	22,639-46; 23,405-07; 22,935
Frontier Violations by Soviets . . . .	23,018 23,031; 23,477-84
HITOTA, Speech to Diet, urging USSR to cooperate in avoiding border dis- putes . . . . .	23,009
IIMURA, testimony re . . . . .	23,404-14
KITANO, Gen., re Changkufeng Incident .	22,894
KOZUKI, Yoshio, testimony re lack of major border incidents 42-43 . . . .	23,466
Kwantung Army told to avoid . . . . .	23,326
Local settlement was policy of Imperial Hdq Dec 41 . . . . .	23,338
Outer Mongolia People's Republic, border of . . . . .	22,995-8
TOGO - NGLOTOV, meetings on Manchuria- USSR frontier questions . . . . .	23,094-102
UCHIDA, statement to TROYANOVSKY . . . .	22,682
UGAKI, Kazushige testimony re SHIGEMITSU recommendation of Joint Soviet-Japan- ese Commission to settle border clashes . . . . .	23,870
YAMAMURA, Haruo, testimony re lack of major border incidents after Nomonhan . . . . .	23,416-17
YANO, Mitsuji testimony re Mongolian- Manchurian boundaries . . . . .	22,994-98
BOYCOTT OF JAPANESE GOODS See also Lytton Report	
Controversial issues involved in . . . .	20,927-37
Lytton Report, Cp. VII, re . . . . .	20,889-907; 20,911 20,922-39
Nichi-Nichi Article of 22 Feb 35 . . . .	20,961
Regulations for confiscation of Japan- ese goods in China 5 Feb 29 . . . . .	19,156-8
Regulations for Registration of Japan- ese goods made public by Anti- Japanese Society . . . . .	21,024-26
Shanghai Chamber of Commerce mentioned in relation to . . . . .	20,924
SHIGEMITSU report re . . . . .	21,043-4
Sino-Japanese relations resulting from	20,926
BRUSSELS CONFERENCE	
Reasons for Japanese refusal to parti- cipate in, dated 27 Oct 37 . . . . .	20,984; 20,989; 21,000-6

BURNED DOCUMENTS

Certificate re burning of documents . . .	23,542-43
Documents ordered burned according to OYAMA and ANANO . . . . .	22,662-8; 21,085 21,756-7
HASHIMOTO, Gun, direct examination of . . .	22,575-78
HAYASHI, Kaoru testimony . . . . .	22,422-23; 22,780-98
ISONO, Yuso, testimony re lost documents relating to USSR, Changkufeng & Momonhan Incidents . . . . .	22,759-79
FATSUDAIRA, Koto testimony re SATO order to burn Embassy documents upon receipt of Soviet declaration of war . . . . .	22,844-46
Procedure re burning of . . . . .	22,006-10

CABINETS

Army's views not forced on Cabinet acc to TOJO . . . . .	17,869
Chart showing positions held by accused Control of Manchurian Govt by Japanese advisors, decided Apr 32 . . . . .	17,698-708 18,863-4
Decisions concerning Manchuria's independence . . . . .	19,024-7; 19030 19032
Extra territoriality, relinquishment of in Manchuria decided 35 . . . . .	19,037
FAHS, Charles B., quotations re from "Government in Japan" . . . . .	18,117-21
HIRANUMA Cabinet fall ascribed to German- USSR Treaty by KOMOYE . . . . .	24,290-1
HIROTA Cabinet Army interference alleged during formation of . . . . .	18,181
IMIKAI Cabinet's policy re Manchuria Jan 32 . . . . .	18,996
Meeting in 32 re Japanese control in Manchuria . . . . .	18,861-2
MITARAI, Tatsuo, testimony re rise and fall of Japanese cabinets . . . . .	17,755-865
Not continuously controlled, hence conspiracy impossible . . . . .	17,697-865
OKADA, Tadahiko, testimony re rise and fall of Japanese Cabinets . . . . .	17,708-54
OIT, Ambassador at Tokyo, re his advocacy of Japan's annexation of FIC . . . . .	24,528
Recommendation of Mar 32 by Cabinet not binding on Kwantung Army acc to KATAMURA . . . . .	19,085-86
Responsibility of members, testimony of OKADA, Tadahiko re . . . . .	17,751-2
Seventeen Cabinets rose and fell during period covered by Indictment . . . . .	17,698
UGAKI opposed by Army officers when he tried to form a cabinet . . . . .	23,891

WAKATSUKI Cabinet failed because of "independent action" of Home Minister ADACHI	19,790
YONAI Cabinet, STAHLER desired its replacement . . . . .	25,527
YONAI Cabinet, replaced by KONOYE Cabinet Jul 40 . . . . .	24,404
CABINET PLANNING BOARD	
Duties & Competence of, acc to FAHS . . . . .	17,430-1
KA WAFOTO's description of North China Development Co. . . . .	21,830
MAYAMA, Kwanji testimony . . . . .	18,357-79
CAIRO CONFERENCE 1 Dec 43	
Text . . . . .	17,142-3
CARTELS	
YOSHINO, Shigei, testimony re . . . . .	18,227-29
CEASE-FIRE AGREEMENT See also Joint Committee	
Concluded 5 May 32 . . . . .	21,249
Joint Committee Meeting 12 Aug 37 . . . . .	21,268-70
Joint Committee Meeting 23 Jun 37 re Shanghai situation . . . . .	21,153-5 21,175
Violated by Chinese acc to TAKEDA . . . . .	21,247-8
CENTRAL CHINA AREA ARMY	
Duties . . . . .	21,890
Judicial Department, establishment of . . . . .	21,912-13
MATSUI, Iwane commanded . . . . .	21,889
Organization of 5 Nov 37. . . . .	21,888
Purpose of . . . . .	21,889-91
CENTRAL CHINA DEVELOPMENT CO.	
Purpose of . . . . .	21,953-4
CENTRAL SUPREME COMMAND See Supreme Command	
CHAMBERLAIN	
Speech 24 Jul 39, re special Jap requirements in China . . . . .	21,787-8
CHANG, Ching-Hui	
Proclamation of Independence . . . . .	18,967
Author of Independence Declaration 18 Feb 32 . . . . .	19,689
CHANGCHI See Khassan Lake	
CHANG, Hsueh-Liang See under Lytton Report	
CHANG Army negotiated to settle minor railway incidents, 31 . . . . .	18,888
CHANG Regime, separation of from Nanking Govt . . . . .	18,981-2
Chinchow, requested to withdraw from . . . . .	18,989-90
Control of Nanking . . . . .	22,162-7
Kuomintang Army, strength of . . . . .	22,109, 22,139; 22,163

Kuomintang Army, vice-comdr of . . . . .	22,109
Save-the-Nation organizations . . . . .	21,104-6
CHANG, Tso-Lin	
KUHARA, Fusanosuke's trip to Kremlin, testimony re . . . . .	17,732-34
Murder of, discouraged Premier TANAKA . . . . .	17,734
OKADA, Tadahiko, testimony re . . . . .	17,747-50 17,735-6
WANG, Yung-Chiang, custodian of CHANG Govt 20 . . . . .	18,829-31
CHANGKUFENG INCIDENT See also KIRK; Japanese Foreign Office Report	
China-Russia Treaty showing vagueness of border . . . . .	22,692
Concentration of Japanese forces . . . . .	22,319
Confusion as to borderline of Changkufeng area . . . . .	22,926
Demarcation Commission for on-the-spot negotiations . . . . .	22,940
Development of Incident, etc. . . . .	22,719-50
HASHIMOTO, Gun testimony re . . . . .	22,586-90
HAYASHI, Kaoru testimony concerning search for document re . . . . .	22,780-83
Hunchun Agreement, principles of must be accepted by Japanese . . . . .	22,861
Hunchun Agreement shows borderline indistinctly . . . . .	22,926
KOISO order concentration of troops . . . . .	22,751; 22,756
Korean Army used . . . . .	23,110
LITVINOV, Diary Extracts . . . . .	22,804; 22,826-36; 22,923-42
SHIGEMITSU Mamoru testimony re . . . . .	22,802-13
SUYETAKE conversation with TANAKA, Ryukichi re . . . . .	22,719
TANAKA, Ryukichi testimony re . . . . .	22,748; 22,716-17
TERAO, Mitsuru, report of acc to MIURA . . . . .	22,879-902
CHENG, Te-Chun	
Testimony denied by HASHIMOTO Gun . . . . .	20,635-36
CHENG-DOIHARA AGREEMENT	
KAWABE, Torashiro testimony re . . . . .	20,754-56
NINAMI's testimony re . . . . .	19,993-96
CHIANG, Kai-Shek	
Attitude toward Japan, UGAKI speech of 6 Jun 38 . . . . .	21,407
KAWAGOE, Conversation with re Sino-Japanese diplomatic relations, Nov 36 . . . . .	22,260-61

CHIANGCHITPANG HILL	See TANAKA, Ryukichi testimony . . . . .	
CHIEF OF GENERAL STAFF	- See General Staff Office, Supreme Command, Imperial Head- quarters	
CHIENBAO, DISPATCH OF TROOPS TO	See under Korean Army Reinforcements, despatch of	
CH'ING DYNASTY	See Ch'ing Dynasty	
CHUNG, Te-Chun	See CHENG, Te-Chun (or CHING Teh-Chun in IPS Document 0005)	
CHINA	See also Chinese Government, Lytton Report, etc.	
	Accusations against Japan, contained in 16 Sep 31 Japan Chronicle arti- cle . . . . .	19,212-14
	Attacked by air bombardment . . . . .	21,477-482
	Blockade of . . . . .	21,487-493
	Nationalist Regime, attitude toward Japan	21,976-77
	"Outline of the Policy for the Establishment of a New China" . . . . .	20,127-41
	Policy of Japan in, see to HONJIYUCHI, Kensuke . . . . .	21,550-58
	Reclamation projects in . . . . .	21,956-58
CHINA AFF. IRS BOARD	Political and Economic Affairs formerly handled by Special Service Organiza- tions transferred to CAB . . . . .	21,703
CHINA, HISTORY OF	Lytton Report quoted . . . . .	18,666-18,708
CHINA INCIDENT, See also Fengtai Incident; Lungwangmiao Attack, Kwanganmen Incident, Communist Influence, etc.		
	British policy towards Jap forces in China . . . . .	21,788
	HIROTA Statement to the Press 2 Sep 37	20,873-79
	HIROTA speech before 72nd Diet on 5 Sep 37 re . . . . .	20,868-70
	Jap policy re settlement of . . . . .	22,023-65
	Kweilin, description of capture by MASUDA . . . . .	21,631-2
	Not considered regular war . . . . .	21,951
	Progress of Jap operation during first eight months . . . . .	21,997-22,000
	Siangtan-Kweilin operations . . . . .	21,633
	Survey prior to . . . . .	21,974

CHINA INCIDENT, POLICY OF LOCALIZATION	
Foreign Office statement 20 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,804-06
HASHIMOTO, Gun testimony re . . . . .	20,609-67
HIROTA statement to Diet, 27 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,816-24
Japanese memo & Chinese reply 19 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,803
TANAKA, Shin-ichi, testimony re . . . . .	20,668-743
UEDA, Kenkichi, Kwantung Army wished China Incident to be settled as soon as possible . . . . .	20,123-24

CHINA INCIDENT, RESPONSIBILITY FOR	
Cabinet Decision of 27 Jul based on General Staff War Ministry decision . . . . .	20,695
Cabinet Decision of 16 Aug based on General Staff decision . . . . .	20,700
HASHIMOTO, Gun, Chief of Staff of North China Army 8 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,721
HASHIMOTO, Gun, testimony re . . . . .	20,609-67
IMAI, Kiyoshi, Vice Chief of Staff, Tokyo Jul 37 . . . . .	20,722
ISHIHARA, Kanji; "Central authorities have no intention of fighting a war with China" . . . . .	20,525
KAWABE, Shozo: "Operations against China were never planned" . . . . .	20,526-8
KAWABE, Shozo, testimony re Incident 36-37 . . . . .	20,523-4;
NISHIO, Juzo and ISHIIHARA, Kanji gave instructions to Japanese army to assume passive attitude acc to WACHI . . . . .	20,536
SAKAI, Takashi, C of S, criticized UMEZU for weakness . . . . .	20,579
SAKAI, Takashi, C of S, criticized UMEZU for weakness . . . . .	20,789-90
TANAKA Shin-Ichi testimony re military personnel in responsible posts and dates when decisions were made to capture certain cities . . . . .	20,668-743
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re . . . . .	20,578-79
WACHI, Tsunezo, testimony re intercepted dispatch from US naval officer forecast- ing attack by Chinese forces, Jul 37 . . . . .	20,570-71
WAKATSUKI speech of 22 Jul 37 re Japan's continental rights . . . . .	19,194-98
War Ministry cooperation with Supreme Command necessary for drafts and execu- tion of operational plans . . . . .	20,707

CHINA PHASE OF DEFENSE CASE	
Beginning of testimony and evidence for Subdivision 6 . . . . .	22,090
Opening Statement . . . . .	20,485 - 20,506
Subdivision 1, The Marco Polo Bridge Incident and Japan's Policy of local- ization . . . . .	20,485-94



Subdivision 2, Activities of Chinese Communists and the Anti-Japanese Movement . . . . .	20,494-97
Subdivision 3, Extension of the Incident to Central China . . . . .	20,497-99
Subdivision 4, Occupation of Nanking and Japan's attempts to bring about peace . . . . .	20,499-500
Subdivision 5, Attack on Hankow and after . . . . .	20,500-03
Subdivision 6, The New Regime in China . . . . .	20,504-06
Testimony and evidence . . . . .	20,476-22,398
<b>CHINA PRESS INCIDENT</b>	
Commercial Press Building, distinguished from China Press Building . . . . .	21,315
OKAMOTO, cross-examination of . . . . .	21,228-31
Pattzehao shooting, connection with . . . . .	21,232-5
<b>CHINCHOW, BOMBING AND OCCUPATION OF</b>	
Contrary to MINAMI's policy prior to resignation . . . . .	19,921-23
HONJO warned as result of bombing . . . . .	19,788
KAWABE, Torashiro, testimony re . . . . .	19,419-23
	19,441-43
MINAMI's warning prevented capture of city . . . . .	19,916
TAKEDA, Hisashi, testimony re . . . . .	19,336-38;
	19,352-54
<b>CHINESE GOVERNMENT</b>	
Anti-Japanese feeling fostered by . . . . .	21,015-26
Japanese relations with discussed by ARITA . . . . .	21,007
Japanese relations with, mentioned in HAYASHI's speech . . . . .	20,980
Japanese relations with, mentioned in refusal to participate in Brussels conference . . . . .	20,984
Ordinance of, dated 10 Jun 35 for promotion of international amity offered in evidence . . . . .	20,964
<b>CHINESE PUPPET GOVT See WANG, Ching-Wei Regime</b>	
<b>CH'ING DYNASTY</b>	
Movement for restoration of . . . . .	18,837-40;
<b>CHING, Teh-Chun See CHENG, Teh-Chun</b>	19,151-56
<b>CHO, Isamu</b>	
Had no connection with outbreak of Manchurian Incident acc to WACHI . . . . .	19,669
<b>CIANO COUNT, ITALIAN FOREIGN MINISTER</b>	
Records in diary OSHIMA's and SHIRATORI's threat to bring about fall of Japanese Govt . . . . .	24,543
STAMER's opinion of CIANO's diary . . . . .	24,440-41
Tells MACKENSEN, German Ambassador at Rome of Jap indignation over conclusion of German-Russian Treaty . . . . .	24,190-191
<b>COLLABORATION BETWEEN JAPAN AND GERMANY See KRETSCHMER, Alfred</b>	

COLONIZATION	
Policy in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,120-21
COMMUNISM IN CHINA AND MANCHURIA See also Lytton Report	
BARRETT testimony re absence of Communist activity in China . . . . .	21,862
Communists interfered with Japanese in North China acc to OIKAWA . . . . .	21,956
Irrelevancy of evidence re, decision of Court . . . . .	21,081
KONOYE speech 3 Nov 38 . . . . .	22,536
Save-the-Nation organization, united front against Japanese . . . . .	21,104-6
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re Communist influence in North China . . . . .	20,577-79
COMMUNIST INTERNATIONALE	
Foreign Ministry statement re Communist Internationale agreement 25 Dec 36 . . . . .	18,398-400
Comintern resolved to support Chinese Communist armies against Japan . . . . .	18,398-9
Future objectives of Comintern to be Japan, Germany, Poland . . . . .	18,398
Japan desires cooperation of other countries against Comintern but has no desire to form or join any bloc for any other purpose . . . . .	18,400
Japan finds it necessary to take more rigorous measures in self-defense against Comintern . . . . .	18,400
CONCORDIA SOCIETY See Kyowa Kai	
CONFERENCES See also IPS Doc 0004	
Cairo Conference 1 Dec 43, text of . . . . .	17,142-3
Four Ministers' Conference re Japanese attitude toward USSR & Non-Aggression Treaty . . . . .	23,180-81
Four Ministers' Conference suggested establishment of Boundary Committees . . . . .	23,007
Four Ministers' Conference 16 Apr 37 re policies for North China . . . . .	21,240
Imperial Conference, MATSUOKA statement re Tripartite Pact 26 Aug 39 . . . . .	22,558
Imperial Conference, Proof of Jap secret preparation for war acc to TANAKA, Shinichi . . . . .	23,358
Imperial Conference, Resolution of 2 Jul 41 spirit of Tripartite Pact keynote of Japanese attitude toward German-Soviet War . . . . .	23,248
Liaison Conference decided not to grant independence to NEI acc to YAMAMOTO . . . . .	17,993

Liaison Conference, re steps to be taken while finishing China Incident . . . . .	23,341
Liaison Conference, re war US & GB but no war USSR . . . . .	23,337
Liaison Conference, re USSR taking positive action . . . . .	23,339
Moscow Conference, see DEANE, John R., re decision of Soviet to participate in war . .	23,638-39
Moscow Conference, see SATO, Naotake re Soviet Policy toward Japan . . . . .	23,578-79
Potsdam Conference, Red Army to begin operations latter part of August . . . . .	23,640
Teheran Conference, question of USSR participation in Pacific War raised acc to DEANE. .	23,637
TOJO's views re Imperial Conferences . . . . .	17,870-71
Yalta Conference, DEANE affidavit re US-USSR. joint strategic planning for Far Eastern Military activities . . . . .	23,639-40
Yalta Conference, Far Eastern questions not not discussed, acc to SATO . . . . .	23,579

**"CONFERENCE ON THE LIMITATION OF ARMAMENT"**

Attended by HIDAKA and MATSUI 32 . . . . .	21,445
Excerpts from Minutes of . . . . .	17,397-446
Shantung Question, Japanese view re . . . . .	17,439-46
Twenty-one demands, Japanese view re . . . . .	17,434-39

**CONSPIRACY**

Conspiracy would depend on whether any Cabinet was overthrown by Army pressure . . . . .	17,765-6
Evidence against conspiracy charges presented by Mr. BLEWETT under subdivision 3 of Div I	17,697-754
Impossible because of lack of continuous cabinet control . . . . .	17,697-754
Impossible since Govt organizations acted independently - KIYOSE . . . . .	17,546
Not proved by "No separate peace" agreement .	17,456-58

**COURTS MARTIAL**

Instructions of . . . . .	21,668
Nanking outrages . . . . .	21,681-84
Policy of War Ministry re . . . . .	21,659-60
Procedure of . . . . .	21,669; 21,675-677; 21,678-683
Sentences on Lt WELLS & Capt MATTHEWS . . . . .	21,669
Violations of regulations re . . . . .	21,669-80

CRAIGIE, Sir Robert, British Ambassador		
Note from HIROTA on 14 Dec 37 re LADYBIID Incident . . . . .	.21,367-8	
Note to Jap Foreign Minister re attack on British ships, 31 Dec 37 . . . . .	.21,540-42	
Received note of 6 Sep 37 re HUGESSEN injury . . . . .	.21,337-339	
Sent final note on 23 Sep 37 closing HUGESSEN matter . . . . .	.21,341	
CUNNINGHAM, Owen		
Tripartite Pact Subdivision Opening Statement . . . . .	.24,167-177	
DAI NIPPON SEIJIKAI		
Aimed to expand Greater East Asia Co- Prosperity Sphere . . . . .	.20,034	
MINAMI's attitude as President toward termination of the war . . . . .		20,083-88
Not a Government-serving organization - MINAMI . . . . .	19,798	
Views of MINAMI re . . . . .	20,030-35	
DAIREN CONFERENCE		
Established Toho Ryokosha (East Tourist Bureau) . . . . .	20,945	
Results of in regard to North China and Manchuria military strife . . . . .	19,033-19,035	
DFANE, John R		
Exchange of intelligence information re Japanese forces . . . . .	23,640-41	
Plan of US Air Force to use Siberian bases did not materialize . . . . .	23,637-38	
Potsdam Conference decided that Red Army would begin operations latter part of Aug 45 . . . . .	23,640	
Soviet denunciation of Neutrality Pact . . . . .	23,611	
Soviet participation in Pacific War, question raised at Teheran Conference . . . . .	23,637	
Soviet participation, 3 months after German defeat, decided at Moscow Conference . . . . .	23,638-39	
US-USSR joint strategic planning for Far Eastern military activities, decided upon at Yalta Conference, but did not materialize . . . . .	23,639-40	
DECLARATIONS See also Potsdam Declaration		
Anglo-American Joint Declaration announc- ed 14 Aug 41 . . . . .	17,465-67	
DECLARATION OF WAR		
German proclamation against US . . . . .	24,752-53	

DEFENSE	
Meaning of words "protracted defense". . .	23,374-77
DEFENSE CASE, DIVISIONS OF	See under Opening Statement
DEMARCATIION	See Border Demarcation Commission
DIET	
Law of the Houses, Exh 81 . . . . .	17,514
House of Peers, Imperial Ordinance re, Exh 82 . . . . .	17,515
DIPLOMATIC NEGOTIATIONS	
"Peace and War", US State Dept publication Excerpt from re restrictions against US vessels transporting arms to China or Japan. . . . .	21,495-6
DISARMAMENT CONFERENCES	See also "Conference for the Limitation of Armament"
Attended in 1927, 1930, 1932, 1934, 1935 by ENOMOTO . . . . .	21,507
DOCUMENTS	
Reading of basic documents by Messrs. HOWARD, YAMAOKA, & Captain LAZARUS . . . .	17,239-53
DOCUMENTS, LOST	See also Burned Documents
DOIHARA, Kenji	
Appointment as mayor of Mukden unavoidable - MINAMI . . . . .	19,878-79
Chief, Mukden Special Service Organiza- tion 31 . . . . .	22,114
Mayor of Mukden at time of Mukden Incident 31 . . . . .	18,819; 18,926
PU-YI's return to Manchuria, assignment re . . . . .	18,970-1
Restoration of Mukden-Chaoyangchen Rail- way, conversation with YAMAGUCHI re . . . .	18,872-6
Tientsin, military assignment in . . . . .	18,970-1
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re relations of HASHIMOTO with . . . . .	19,666-67 19,677-83
DOIHARA-CHENG AGREEMENT	See CHENG-DOIHARA
EAST HOPEI ANTI-COMMUNIST AUTONOMOUS COUNCIL -	
See North China Autonomous Regimes	
EAST HOPEI AUTONOMOUS REGIMENT	See North China Autonomous Regimes
ECONOMIC AGGRESSION	See also Economic Preparation
Not Japan's aim in China acc to OIKAWA . .	21,955

ECONOMIC PREPARATION FOR WAR See also Mobiliza-	
tion; General Mobilization Law; Manchuria;	
Manchukuo Five Year Plan; Manchukuo, Economy	
and Finances of	
Army demanded that fuel production in Japan	
and Manchukuo total ten million tons by 41	18,275
Excerpts from speech of SATO, Kenryo	
10 Mar 42 . . . . .	18,233
LIEBERT figures admitted to be mostly	
correct by Defense Counsel, SHIOBARA. . .	18,268
MAYAMA, Kwanji, testimony re Materials	
Mobilization Plans & plans for expansion	
of production . . . . .	18,357-79
Oil dealers ordered to increase stocks to	
a six months' supply by 34 law . . . . .	18,215-17
OKADA, Kikusaburo, testimony re Five Year	
Plan for production of war materials	
23 Jun 37 . . . . .	18,272-341
OWADA, Teiji testimony in refutation of	
LIEBERT evidence . . . . .	18,243-70
OWADA, Teiji testimony re National	
Electric Power Control Law . . . . .	18,244-70
Productive power of munitions industry	
expanded seven to eight fold . . . . .	18,235-36;
Reasons why Five Year Plans were not in	25,512
preparation for China Incident . . . . .	18,278-79
Sixty-percent of budget spent on armament	
expansion . . . . .	18,235
YOSHINO, Shinji, affidavit in refutation	
of testimony . . . . .	18,203-29
YOSHINO, Shinji testimony re Japan's	
struggle for economic autarchy . . . . .	18,198-242
EDUCATION AND PROPAGANDA See Propaganda, Military	
Training, Religion in Manchuria and Manchukuo, etc.	
Education in occupied areas had to be con-	
trolled to establish fraternal bonds . .	18,003-05
Excerpts from Ordinance re organization	
of Education Ministry Exh 91 . . . . .	17,525-26
IWAMATSU, Goro testimony re education in	
Japan . . . . .	18,536-84
Youth Schools established as result of	
efforts of SEKIYA, Ryukichi . . . . .	18,550-1
EDUCATION AND PROPAGANDA PHASE	
Purpose of testimony to be presented . . .	18,380-1
Testimony and evidence . . . . .	18,380-
	18,629
ENDO, Saburo	
Advance on Hopei Province . . . . .	19,500-02
Affidavit . . . . .	19,494-506
Bandits, meaning of . . . . .	19,507-10
	19,516-17
Cross-examination . . . . .	19,507-20

ENDO, Saburo (cont'd)	
Direct examination . . . . .	19,492-507
Japan and Manchukuo convinced that Jehol belonged to Manchukuo . . . . .	19,513
Jehol Operations, reasons for . . . . .	19,498-500
Jehol Province, testimony re . . . . .	19,510-19
Military dispositions were for stamping out banditry - mobilization strength of Kwantung Army before Sep 31 - 32 divisions . . . . .	19,507
North Manchurian Operations . . . . .	19,492-8
Special Service organization mentioned	19,495-96
Tangku Truce and operations subsequent to	19,505-06
Tangku Truce concluded on full con- currence of Kwantung Army Supreme Command . . . . .	19,505
Tangku Truce 31 May 33 . . . . .	19,502-05
ENOMOTO, Junji	
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,536-540
Direct examination . . . . .	21,502-536
Disarmament Conferences at Geneva, London, attended . . . . .	21,507
Laws of War, attended Commission of Jurists to consider, at the Hague . . . . .	21,507
Naval blockade, instructions re . . . . .	21,530-6
Pacific blockade, principles of . . . . .	21,509-10
Rules for treatment of POW . . . . .	21,528-9
Rules of aerial warfare . . . . .	21,507-09; 21,511-13 21,516-26 21,537-40
EXCLUSION ACT See under Immigration Act of 1924	
EXTRA-TERRITORIALITY	
After abolition in Manchukuo there were no differences between application of anti-narcotic regulations to Japanese and Manchurians - NAMBA . . . . .	20,357
Japanese rights to in Manchukuo abrogated by treaty 23 Nov 37 . . . . .	19,057-8; 19,326
Japan's laws still applied to Japanese in Manchukuo even after abolition of extra-territoriality . . . . .	20,357
Relinquishment of, by Japan in China, 43	13,085
Relinquishment of, by Japan in Manchuria, statement re . . . . .	19,717-19; 20,125-6; 20,116-7
FAHS, CHAS B	
Author of, "Government in Japan" a.v.	
FENGTAI INCIDENT	
KAWABE, Shozo testimony re . . . . .	20,517-47

FISHERIES QUESTION

SATO Naotake testimony re Fisheries Con-  
vention . . . . . 23,583

FIVE MINISTERS' CONFERENCE See under Conferences

FIVE YEAR PLAN See Manchukuo Five Year Plan; USSR  
Second Five Year Plan; Manchukuo, Economy and  
Finances of

FOREIGN AFFAIRS MINISTRY

Favored independence for NEI acc to YAMAMOTO  
Kuraichi . . . . . 18,083-84  
Imperial Ordinance regulating organization  
of, Exh 76 . . . . . 17,503-04

FOREIGN INTERESTS See also CHAMBERLAIN, Prime  
Minister

Violation of, in Nanking . . . . . 21,934-5

FOUR MINISTERS' CONFERENCE See under Conferences

FRENCH INDO-CHINA

American attitude re entry of Japanese forces  
into . . . . . 24,691-99  
Conversation 26 Jul 41 GREW & TOYODA, re  
Japanese entry . . . . . 24,691-9  
Conversation 27 Jul 41, GREW & TOYODA, re  
Japanese entry into FIC . . . . . 24,703-8  
Conversation 24 Jul 41, NOMURA & ROOSEVELT  
re Japanese entry into FIC . . . . . 24,703-4  
American self-defense . . . . . 24,704  
Export of oil to Japan . . . . . 24,703  
German menace . . . . . 24,703-4  
Proposal re FIC . . . . . 24,704  
Effect of Japanese entry on diplomatic nego-  
tiations then in progress . . . . . 24,696-9,  
24,706  
German pressure for Japanese entry into,  
denied . . . . . 24,715-16  
24,694,  
24,705  
24,712-13  
Mentioned in testimony of YAMAMOTO, Kuraichi 18,040-42  
18,053-58  
NOMURA & HULL, failure of conversations re .. 24,695-96  
Purpose of entry of Japanese forces into . . 24,693,  
24,695,  
24,712  
STAHLER testimony re Japan proposed invasion  
by force . . . . . 24,542-3

FRONTIER See Border Incidents

FUJII, Shigeru

Affidavit . . . . . 22,078



Cross-examination, none . . . . . 22,079  
 Direct examination . . . . . 22,077-8  
 Opium not carried in Indian Ocean by Jap  
 vessels 36-40 . . . . . 22,078

FUJIMOTO

Chief of Staff 6th Army . . . . . 23,036  
 OGISU, testimony re . . . . . 23,036

FUJITA, Masarichi

American ships under Soviet Registry . . . 23,526-28  
 "Angarstrov", inspection of & sinking of . 23,508-09  
 23,509-10  
 23,530-33  
 Application of Japanese Navy Regulations  
 to Soviet shipping in Sea Defense  
 Areas . . . . . 23,505-23  
 Certificate re burning of documents. . . 23,542-43  
 Cross examination . . . . . 23,524-38;  
 23,544-45  
 Direct and redirect examination . . . . 23,492-523  
 23,538-43  
 "Ingul", suspected change in registra-  
 tion of . . . . . 23,510-12;  
 23,516;  
 23,526  
 "Kamentz Potolsk," suspected change in  
 nationality of . . . . . 23,510-12  
 23,516;  
 23,526  
 Kurile Straits, no navigation restric-  
 tions . . . . . 23,539-40  
 La Perouse Straits, ice covered in  
 winter . . . . . 23,544  
 "Maikop", sinking of . . . . . 23,512;  
 23,534  
 "Mariupol", rescue operations on . . . . 23,513  
 "Porikop", sinking of . . . . . 23,512;  
 23,534  
 Rescue operations, instructions re . . . 23,541  
 Sea Defense Areas, establishment of . . 23,507-09  
 23,515  
 Sea lanes available to Soviet ships,  
 inconvenience of . . . . . 23,534-537  
 "Sergev Kirov", inspection of . . . . . 23,508  
 Sinking of USSR ships, proof of  
 responsibility for . . . . . 23,530-31  
 Soviet navigation in Pacific, Japanese  
 measures taken to hinder . . . . . 23,537-38  
 Straits not all navigable . . . . . 23,540

FUJITA, Tsuguo

Appointments of highest judges recommend-  
 ed by Cabinet, lower-ranking judges by  
 Justice Minister . . . . . 17,578-79

Cabinet not advisory . . . . .	17,563-64
Cross-examination . . . . .	17,578-87
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	17,539-74 17,588-94
Four principles underlying Japanese Constitution . . . . .	17,540-42
Functions of Privy Council acc to . . . . .	17,564-65
Functions of Supreme Command and of military administration distinguish- ed . . . . .	17,550-53
Home Office administered shrines . . . . .	17,579
Justice Minister had no control over judges . . . . .	17,572-74
Liaison Conference came to agreement but did not render a decision . . . . .	17,586
Power of Diet acc to . . . . .	17,565-71; 17,580-83
Privy Council, testimony re power of . . . . .	17,584
Relation of Government to State Shinto and religion . . . . .	17,571-72
Relations between Supreme Command and Ministers of State (Civil Govt). . . . .	17,553-60
<b>FURUSHO, Mikio</b>	
Involved in General Staff personnel shift, Dec 31 . . . . .	19,424-25
<b>FURUYAMA, Katsuo</b>	
Affidavit . . . . .	20,943-5
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,946-59
Dairen Conference . . . . .	20,944-5; 20,949-56
Direct examination . . . . .	20,941-5
Manchukuo, recognition of . . . . .	20,943-4
Railways, control of . . . . .	20,944-5; 20,946-56
<b>FUTANI, Akishuro</b>	
Strength of Rashin Fortress, Korea . . . . .	23,288
<b>GANCHJUR-SUMU</b>	
Bombing of by Soviet Forces . . . . .	23,082
<b>GENERAL MOBILIZATION LAW, 1 Apr 38</b>	
Advocated by War Minister acc to FAFS . . . . .	18,128
Excerpts from text of . . . . .	17,517-19
Imperial Ordinances pursuant to, had to go to National General Mobilization Commission . . . . .	17,517
<b>GENERAL STAFF OFFICE See also Supreme Command</b>	
Duties and powers of . . . . .	17,509-10
Personnel shifts, Dec 31 involved MAZAKI, TATEKAWA, FURUSHO, IMAMURA, and OBATA . . . . .	19,424-25
Regulations of, Exh 78 . . . . .	17,509-12

GENEVA CONVENTION See also Courts Martial, Treaties, Prisoners of War Court martial sentences in violation of . . .	21,674-77
GERMANY See also Anti-Comintern Pact, Tri- Partite Pact German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact, Japanese reaction to . . . . .	22,514-523; 22,557-58
Non-Aggression Pact, Aug 39 . . . . .	22,557
Position on China, unrelated to Anti- Comintern Pact . . . . .	22,530;22,533
Russo-Gerran War in Far East, Japanese policy re . . . . .	23,321
Russo-Gerran War, Japanese attitude toward . . .	23,248
Trade Concessions, lack of Japanese to . . .	22,534
Tri-Partite Pact, draft of forwarded to . . .	
German Ambassador, Tokyo . . . . .	22,557
Tri-Partite Pact, negotiations for termin- ated by German-Soviet . . . . .	
VON DIRKSEN conversation with SATO re his non-approval of Pact . . . . .	22,511
"GOVERNMENT IN JAPAN" by Chas B FAHS Background reasons for failure of party Cabinets . . . . .	18,118-21
Bribery in elections was the rule . . . . .	18,118-19
Conflict of administrative responsibility within the Army and Navy . . . . .	18,125
Control by party cabinets in Japan never complete . . . . .	18,118
Duties of War Minister . . . . .	18,126-29
Japanese Government must be a coalition between different groups . . . . .	18,117
Role of Army and Navy acc to FAHS . . . . .	18,124-29
Role played by Civil Service acc to FAHS . . .	18,122-24
War Minister has advocated but not dictated control of power industry, farm relief, General Mobilization Act, etc. . . . .	18,128
GOVERNMENT OF JAPAN See also Supreme Command and Civil Government Board of Information, duties and compet- ence of . . . . .	17,481-83
Constitution, Exh 68, excerpts read . . . . .	17,470-76
Excerpts from "Government in Japan", by Chas B FAHS . . . . .	18,116-30
Forces could not be despatched overseas without consent of War, Navy, Finance, Foreign Ministers and Premier . . . . .	19,921
Imperial House Law, excerpts read . . . . .	17,477-80
Imperial Ordinance relating to the organiza- tion of ministries . . . . .	17,484-86

Cabinet not advisory . . . . .	17,563-64
Cross-examination . . . . .	17,578-87
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	17,539-74
	17,588-94
Four principles underlying Japanese Constitution . . . . .	17,540-42
Functions of Privy Council acc to . . . . .	17,564-65
Functions of Supreme Command and of military administration distinguish- ed . . . . .	17,550-53
Home Office administered shrines . . . . .	17,579
Justice Minister had no control over judges . . . . .	17,572-74
Liaison Conference came to agreement but did not render a decision . . . . .	17,586
Power of Diet acc to . . . . .	17,565-71; 17,580-83
Privy Council, testimony re power of . . . . .	17,584
Relation of Government to State Shinto and religion . . . . .	17,571-72
Relations between Supreme Command and Ministers of State (Civil Govt) . . . . .	17,553-60
FURUSHO, Mikio	
Involved in General Staff personnel shift, Dec 31 . . . . .	19,424-25
FURUYAMA, Katsuo	
Affidavit . . . . .	20,943-5
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,946-59
Dairen Conference . . . . .	20,944-5; 20,949-56
Direct examination . . . . .	20,941-5
Manchukuo, recognition of . . . . .	20,943-4
Railways, control of . . . . .	20,944-5; 20,946-56
FUTAMI, Akishuro	
Strength of Rashin Fortress, Korea . . . . .	23,288
GANCHJUR-SUMU	
Bombing of by Soviet Forces . . . . .	23,082
GENERAL MOBILIZATION LAW, 1 Apr 38	
Advocated by War Minister acc to FAFS . . . . .	18,128
Excerpts from text of . . . . .	17,517-19
Imperial Ordinances pursuant to, had to go to National General Mobilization Commission . . . . .	17,517
GENERAL STAFF OFFICE See also Supreme Command	
Duties and powers of . . . . .	17,509-10
Personnel shifts, Dec 31 involved MAZAKI, TATEKAWA, FURUSHO, IMAMURA, and OBATA . . . . .	19,424-25
Regulations of, Exh 78 . . . . .	17,509-12

GENEVA CONVENTION See also Courts Martial, Treaties, Prisoners of War Court martial sentences in violation of ..	21,674-77
GERMANY See also Anti-Comintern Pact, Tri- Partite Pact German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact, Japanese reaction to . . . . .	.22,514-523; 22,557-58
Non-Aggression Pact, Aug 39 . . . . .	.22,557
Position on China, unrelated to Anti- Comintern Pact . . . . .	22,530;22,533
Russo-German War in Far East, Japanese policy re . . . . .	23,321
Russo-German War, Japanese attitude toward.	23,248
Trade Concessions, lack of Japanese to . . .	22,534
Tri-Partite Pact, draft of forwarded to . . .	
German Ambassador, Tokyo . . . . .	22,557
Tri-Partite Pact, negotiations for termin- ated by German-Soviet . . . . .	
VON DIRKSEN conversation with SATO re his non-approval of Pact . . . . .	22,511
"GOVERNMENT IN JAPAN" by Chas B FAHS Background reasons for failure of party Cabinets . . . . .	18,118-21
Bribery in elections was the rule . . . . .	18,118-19
Conflict of administrative responsibility within the Army and Navy . . . . .	18,125
Control by party cabinets in Japan never complete . . . . .	18,118
Duties of War Minister . . . . .	18,126-29
Japanese Government must be a coalition between different groups . . . . .	18,117
Role of Army and Navy acc to FAHS . . . . .	18,124-29
Role played by Civil Service acc to FAHS . . .	18,122-24
War Minister has advocated but not dictated control of power industry, farm relief, General Mobilization Act, etc. . . . .	18,128
GOVERNMENT OF JAPAN See also Supreme Command and Civil Government Board of Information, duties and compet- ence of . . . . .	17,481-83
Constitution, Exh 68, excerpts read . . . . .	17,470-76
Excerpts from "Government in Japan", by Chas B FAHS . . . . .	18,116-30
Forces could not be despatched overseas without consent of War, Navy, Finance, Foreign Ministers and Premier . . . . .	19,921
Imperial House Law, excerpts read . . . . .	17,477-80
Imperial Ordinance relating to the organiza- tion of ministries . . . . .	17,484-86

OKADA, Tedahiko, testimony re functioning  
of Japanese Government . . . . . 17,709-52  
Planning Board, duties and competence of. 17,480-81  
Role of Army and Navy acc to FAHS . . . . . 18,124-29  
Role played by Civil Service acc to FAHS. 18,122-24

**GREATTER EAST ASIA CONFERENCE**

Evidence to show that other countries pro-  
moted it and that attendance was  
voluntary . . . . . 17,911-  
18,196  
Excerpts from address of BA MAW of Burma . 18,093-97  
Excerpts from address of JOSE P LAUREL  
of P.I . . . . . 18,091-93  
Excerpt from address of WAN Waithaiyakon  
of Thailand . . . . . 18,089-91  
YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi testimony passim also 17,929-31;  
17,937-39

**GREATTER EAST ASIA CO-PROSPERITY SPHERE**

Evidence to show formation was voluntary . 17,911-  
18,196

**GREATTER EAST ASIA MINISTRY** See testimony of  
YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi

Excerpt from ordinance establishing, Exh 90 17,523-25  
Functions and activities of, described  
by YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi  
Privy Council meetings re creation of . . 20,012-14  
Swiftly carried out policies for inde-  
pendence of GEA countries acc to  
YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi . . . . . 18,083

**GREW, JOSEPH B** See also "Ten Years in Japan"

Conversation in Tokyo re new Treaty of  
Commerce . . . . . 24,216-220  
In report to HULL shows US not ready to  
respond to Japan's offer . . . . . 24,213-216  
Panay Incident recd apology re 14 Dec 37 . 21,346-48  
Panay Incident, recd statement re 24 Dec 37 21,349-52  
Panay Incident, note re sent to Foreign  
Minister HIROTA 26 Dec 37 . . . . . 21,353-56  
Reaction of JAF press to speech before  
Japan-America Society . . . . . 24,326-327  
Reports conversation with NOMURA in which  
letter stated Japan intended to open  
part of Yangtze River . . . . . 24,209-24,212  
Speech before Japan-America Society . . 24,313-325  
"Ten Years in Japan" . . . . . 24,325  
Telegram to HULL giving MATSUOKA's ex-  
planation of Tripartite Pact . . . . . 24,335-339  
Telegram to HULL re reaction of Japanese  
Foreign Office to speech . . . . . 24,328-331  
TOYCDA, conversation with re Japanese  
entry into FIC, 26 Jul 41 . . . . . 24,691-9  
TOYCDA, conversation with re Japanese  
entry into FIC 27 Jul 41 . . . . . 24,703-8

HAGUE CONVENTIONS	See Courts Martial, Treaties, Prisoners of War	
HAILAR AREA	See also Nomonhan Incident	
HATTORI	testimony re Kwantung Army's defensive plans . . . . .	23,015-21
OGISU	testimony re distribution of troops . . . . .	23,050-52
HAKKO ICHIU		
HASHIDA	speech re meaning of . . . . .	23,956-58
INOUE, Takamaro	testimony re . . . . .	17-890-91 18,101-15 23,931-54
KONCZE	speech to Diet . . . . .	23,958-62
HALUHA RIVER	See Nomonhan	
HAMADA, Kunimatsu	Violent debate with War Minister led to fall of HIROTA Cabinet Jan 37 . . . . .	17,790-91 17,822-23
HAN, Yun-Chieh	Activities of, testimony of YAMAGUCHI, Juichi . . . . .	18,831-5
HANAWA, Yoshiyuki (Gikei)		
	Cross-examination, none . . . . .	23,394
	Direct examination . . . . .	23,391-94
	Keeping peace with Soviets, methods of . . . . .	23,392-93
	Principles of UMEZU, Ambassador, re main- tenance of peace & order in Manchukuo . . . . .	23,391
	Told German Minister WAGNER that Kwantung Army could not join German-Russian War, that Japan must concentrate on GEA War. . . . .	23,393
HANKOW, OCCUPATION OF		
AKAGI, Kiyoshi	testimony . . . . .	21,640-46
AMANO, Shoichi	testimony . . . . .	21,748-63
Battle of Hankow	. . . . .	21,770-784
Cholera epidemic	. . . . .	21,621-2
HASHIMOTO, Gun	testimony re . . . . .	22,585-92
HATA, policy re occupation of	. . . . .	21,588; 21614
KAWABE, Masakazu	testimony . . . . .	21,635-725
KIKKAWA, Masaharu	testimony . . . . .	21,583-5
MIYAZAKI, Shuichi	testimony . . . . .	21,616-22
MORIOKA, Takashi	testimony . . . . .	21,623-27
OGAWA, Saburo	. . . . .	21,608-9
OHKI, Eiichi	testimony . . . . .	21,601-5
OHKI, Eiichi	testimony re Japanese approach	21,601-2
OHKI, Eiichi	testimony re military discipline	21,603; 05
Opium not used at Hankow	. . . . .	21,803
SAITO, Torao	testimony re Japanese approach	21,598
SANO, Torata	testimony re . . . . .	21,771-8

YOSHIBASHI, Kaizo testimony . . . . .	21,592-6
YOSHIBASHI, Kaizo, testimony re military discipline . . . . .	21,593-6
YOSHIKAWA, Genzo, testimony . . . . .	21,587-9
YOSHIKAWA, Genzo, testimony re military discipline . . . . .	21,588-9
YOSHIKAWA, Genzo, testimony re Japanese approach . . . . .	21,587-8
HASEGAWA, Admiral	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,741-2
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,742
Direct examination . . . . .	21,740-42
Japanese naval maneuvers of Third Fleet . . . . .	27,742
Marco Polo Bridge Incident, statement re. . . . .	21,742
Personal history . . . . .	27,741
Proclamation of China blockade 25 Aug 37 . . . . .	21,487-93
Blockade of harbors . . . . .	21,491-3
Chu River, restriction of free navigation on . . . . .	21,489
Communications, interception of, along Chinese seacoasts . . . . .	21,490
Third Power vessels, internment of . . . . .	21,490-1
Yangtze River, restriction of free navigation on . . . . .	21,487-9
HASHIDA	
Speech re meaning of Hakko Ichiu . . . . .	23,956-58
HASHIMOTO, Gun	
Activities of Soviet Forces . . . . .	22,588-90
Affidavit . . . . .	20,611-36
Anti-Japanese feeling in Chinese Army . . . . .	20,618
Attitude of Japanese forces cooperative-no plan of operations against Chinese Army before 16 July . . . . .	20,614-15
Burning of documents . . . . .	22,575-78
Changkufeng Incident . . . . .	22,586-90
Chief of Staff China Garrison Army, Aug 36 - Aug 37 . . . . .	20,611
Chief of Staff of North China Army 8 Jul 37 when policy of non-enlargement was decided . . . . .	20,721
CHIN Te-Chun testimony denied . . . . .	20,635-36
Chosen Army ordered to be cautious . . . . .	22,586-90
China Incident, North China area . . . . .	22,580-82
Commanding officers of Chinese Garrison Army . . . . .	20,612-13
Comparison of YAMAGATA Map with Russian Gen Staff map, showing similarities . . . . .	23,676-79
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,604-56
Direct examination . . . . .	20,637-67
	22,576-602;
	22,661-5;
	20,609-36;
	23,662-80



Disposition of Chinese forces . . . . .	20,613-14
Duties of Jap garrison forces . . . . .	20,612
Japan had mobilized to compel compliance prior to threat to do so . . . . .	20,652-53
Japanese basic principles for settlement	20,624-26
Japanese maneuvers more frequent than those of other nations' troops . . . . .	20,651
Japanese troops at Lukouchiao for maneuvers, not for garrison duty . . . . .	20,647
Japanese troop dispositions 37 . . . . .	20,611
Kihtung Anti-communist Regime and Kihtsa Political Affairs Committee were local self-governing regimes . . . . .	20,664-67 20,613-14
Kihtung Regime, same as Eastern Hopei Anti-Comintern Autonomous Regime . . . . .	20,665
Kwanganmen Incident . . . . .	20,657-58
Langfan - use of air force necessary . . . . .	20,654
Lukouchiao Incident and after . . . . .	20,619-23
Lukouchiao outside line of cities that could be legally occupied by Japan- ese troops . . . . .	20,646
Maneuver grounds . . . . .	20,621-22
Map captured by YAMAGATA Detachment . . . . .	23,663
Map proved not of Japanese origin . . . . .	23,663-66
Mobilization by Japan . . . . .	20,629-30
Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	
Area of dispute, marked on map . . . . .	22,614-38
Capture of map by YAMAGATA Unit . . . . .	22,661-65
Invasion of Outer Mongolia border by Japanese forces . . . . .	22,639-46
Legend on map, value of cross- examination on . . . . .	23,171
Non-enlargement policy of General Staff	20,623-26; 20,633-34
Notification after Langfan Incident . . . . .	20,630-32
Preparation for prolonged war in China . . . . .	22,581-82;
Relations between Chinese Garrison Army and Kwantung Army - separate functions . . . . .	22,592-94 20,616-17
Resolution was to wage war only against 37th Div. . . . .	20,632
Russia feared . . . . .	22,592-94
Third party intrigue . . . . .	20,634
TOGO-MOLOTOV Boundary, map shows con- cessions of both sides . . . . .	23,676-79
Tungchow Incident, 20 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,666-67
Wuchang-Hankow operation . . . . .	22,585; 22,590-1
HASHIMOTO, Kingoro	
Soviet Far East to be included in Greater East Asia . . . . .	23,377
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re . . . . .	19,666-67; 19,677-83

HASHIMOTO, Toranosuke	
Rumors of arbitrary action by ITAGAKI and ISHIHARA investigated and reported groundless . . . . .	20,061-2
HASSEN See Khassan Lake	
HATA, Shunroku	
ARUGA, Kazunaga, testimony of . . . . .	21,810-11
Duties and authority as Commander-in-Chief of Central China Expeditionary Force . . . . .	21,702
Duties of during China campaign . . . . .	21,698-706
Hankow, policy re occupation of . . . . .	21,588; 21,614
KAWABE, Masakazu, testimony . . . . .	21,707-8
Military discipline, maintenance of, acc to KAWABE . . . . .	21,704-5
Military discipline of HATA in China acc to MASUDA . . . . .	21,633
Military discipline, statement of OYAMA re SANO, Torata, statement re . . . . .	21,661 21,773
Wuhan Area, policy in acc to MIYAZAKI . . . . .	21,620
YOKOYAMA, Isamu testimony of . . . . .	21,794-80 3
HATTORI, Takushiro	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	23,022
Direct examination . . . . .	23,014-22
Hailar area, defensive plan of Kwantung Army re . . . . .	23,015-21
Hailar area, western border to be guarded by minimum forces . . . . .	23,015-16
Halun Arshan area, guarded by small defensive forces . . . . .	23,015-16
Kwantung Army decision to prevent incident from spreading 14 May 39 . . . . .	23,019-21
Nomonhan Incident, Kwantung Army part in Nomonhan Incident, outbreak of led to dispatch of Kwantung forces to drive out Outer Mongolian Army . . . . .	23,014 23,018
Soviet Army crossed East Manchukuo border quite often . . . . .	23,018
HAYASHI, Kaoru	
Chief, Archives Section, Foreign Ministry	22,780
Cross examination . . . . .	22,784-98
Direct examination . . . . .	22,780-83
Documents, return of those placed in air raid shelters for safekeeping, no record maintained . . . . .	22,784-98
Documents, search for those re Changku- feng & Nomonhan Border Incidents . . . . .	22,780-83
Documents, telegrams re Japan-USSR Non- Aggression Pact lost in fire . . . . .	22,782-83
Telegram from SATO re declaration of war by USSR not received by Foreign Office.	22,783

HAYASHI, Kijuro, Consul-General	
Fushun affair . . . . .	18,932-5
HAYASHI, Senjuro	
Address before Diet 15 Feb 37 re foreign policy to all nations . . . . .	20,979-82
Punished for dispatch of Korean Army re- inforcements but not recalled or re- placed . . . . .	19,857
HELLFRICH, Pres Harburg-American Line	
Arrived in Japan . . . . .	24,526
HIDAKA, Shinrokuro, Consul-General	
Attitude of Gen MATSUI toward Sino-Japan- ese relations . . . . .	21,446-9
Chinese resistance in Shanghai . . . . .	21,455-57
Conditions after fall of Nanking . . . . .	21,458-60
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,467
Described fall of Shanghai . . . . .	21,460-3
Direct examination . . . . .	21,443-467
Japanese Army policy during attack on Nan- king . . . . .	21,447-54
Oral report to HIROTA re Sino-Jap activities in Shanghai and Nanking . . . . .	21,453
HIRANOTO, Michitaka	
Chungking City, air attack on . . . . .	21,478-83
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,483-84
Direct examination . . . . .	21,476-483
"Tutuila", bombing of . . . . .	21,482
HIRANUMA, Kiichiro See also Anti-Comintern Pact	
German-Russian Treaty causes resignation of HIRANUMA Cabinet . . . . .	24,202-204
Meeting with WANG, Ching-Wei. . . . .	23,990-91
Present at Anti-Comintern Pact Investiga- tion Committee Meeting . . . . .	22,489
WANG, Ching-Wei, conversation with, re Sino-Japanese relations 10 Jun 39 . . . . .	22,262-4
HIRATA, Yukihiro	
Affidavit . . . . .	19,277-93
Anti-Japanese activities just prior to Mukden Incident . . . . .	19,282-83
Charged with general defense of Mukden area . . . . .	19,278
CHIANG's civilian army superior to Japan- ese forces just prior to Incident . . . . .	19,280-82
Cross-examination . . . . .	19,298-313
Direct examination . . . . .	19,275-97
Does not know whether attack took China by surprise . . . . .	19,309
Emergency measures in effect Sep 31 . . . . .	19,283-84

Emergency operation plan of Kwantung Army:	
Attack Mukden . . . . .	19,286
Events of 18 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,284-85
Heavy guns belonged to Independent Garrison	19,293
Heavy guns in Mukden, does not know how installed . . . . .	19 309-10
HONJO, Shigeru, instructions: "If nec- essary, take positive action" . . . . .	19,283
Independence movement in Manchuria unknown to him . . . . .	19,299
ITAGAKI approved plan of attack . . . . .	19,288
ITAGAKI did not give orders . . . . .	19,309
ITAGAKI stated that Kwantung Army also intended to attack . . . . .	19,288
Japanese children stoned on way to school	19,279
No direct knowledge of blasted railway .	19,299
No first hand investigation or knowledge of incident or alleged attack by soldiers from North Barracks . . . . .	19,300-07
Operations of 29th Infantry Regiment . . .	19,289-93
Reasons for attacking first . . . . .	19,286-87
Received necessary instructions from ITAGAKI . . . . .	19,328
Situation prior to incident: strained anti-Japanese atmosphere . . . . .	19,279
HIROTA, Koki See also Anti-Comintern Pact	
Army interference alleged during formation of his Cabinet . . . . .	18,181
Did not advocate war, rather advocated peaceful settlement of problems . . . .	23,241-44
Ladybird Incident, sent note to CRAIGIE on 14 Dec 37 re . . . . .	21,367-8
Letter to Father Jaquinot 8 Dec 37 re safety zone in Shanghai . . . . .	21,461
Panay Incident, apology sent to US Govt re	21,346-48
Panay Incident, note sent to GREW 24 Dec 37	21,352
Panay bombing, received GREW note of 26 Dec 37 re . . . . .	21,353
Prime Minister when ordinance re appoint- ment of Army and Navy Minister was promulgated . . . . .	17,534
Received note of 23 Sep 37 closing HUGESSEN matter . . . . .	21,341
Relations with China, views re . . . . .	20,972
Sent note on 6 Sep 37 to British Ambass- ador re wounding of Sir Hughe KNATCHBULL-HUGESSEN . . . . .	21,337-339
Speech of 21 Jan 36 before House of Repres- entatives re relations between Japan, China and Manchukuo . . . . .	19,728-30
Speech to Diet, 27 Jul 37, re Jap Govt urging USSR to cooperate in avoidance of border disputes . . . . .	20,816-24 23,009

Speech before 72nd Diet 5 Sep 37 . . . . .	20,868-70
Speech re Japanese efforts to settle China Incident. . . . .	22,530
Statement to the Press, 2 Sep 37 . . . . .	20,873-79
<b>HITLER, Adolf</b>	
Conference with MATSUOKA . . . . .	24,407-09
Informed OSHIMA and SHIRATORI he right be forced to approach USSR re non- aggression pact . . . . .	24,399
Resolve to attack Russia . . . . .	24,613-14
Talk with OSHIMA re suggestion by Japan that Germany conclude separate peace with Russia . . . . .	24,485-86
<b>HOME AFFAIRS MINISTRY</b>	
Excerpts from ordinance re organization of Exh 88 . . . . .	17,520-21
<b>HONDO, Tadao</b>	
Attended meeting in Shanghai about 15 Jul 37 at invitation of Mayor YU . . . . .	21,160
<b>HONJO, Kazuo</b>	
Affidavit . . . . .	19,244-45
Direct examination . . . . .	19,243-47
Testament of father, HONJO, Shigeru . . . . .	19,246-47
<b>HONJO, Shigeru</b>	
Co-existence and co-prosperity were necessities for defense of Japanese Empire . . . . .	19,265-66
Conversation with YOSHIZAWA re Manchurian independence movement . . . . .	19,003-6
DOIHARA, despatched to Tientsin on military assignments . . . . .	18,970-1
Independence move of YU, Chung-Han, attitude re, acc to KATAKURA . . . . .	18,953-4
Independence proposed by YU Chung-Han and others supported by HONJO . . . . .	19,268
Instructions: "If necessary, take posi- tive action" . . . . .	19,283
Kyowa-Kai, honorary adviser to . . . . .	18,859
Local self-government committees supported Manchurian Incident, policy re, acc to KATAKURA . . . . .	19,264-65
Monroe Doctrine, attitude re . . . . .	18,981-3
Policy re Manchurian independence movement	18,966
Receipt of documents from PU-Yi re Man- chukuo Independence . . . . .	18,998-19,002
Receipt of documents from PU-Yi re Man- chukuo Independence . . . . .	19,012-13
Regrets that conditions in Manchukuo "have diverged so greatly from my hopes" . . . . .	19,273
Report to Emperor upon return to Japan, 32	19,028-30
Report of Kwantung Army . . . . .	23,174

Report to Lord Lytton . . . . .	19,022
Testament of, assuming full responsibility for Manchurian Incident . . .	19,246-7
"The True Nature of Manchurian Incident" . . . . .	19,254-73
Anti-Japanese incidents . . . . .	19,254-57
Japanese troops attacked prior to enemy's offer . . . . .	19,258
Reasons why Japanese troops attacked first . . . . .	19,261
Responsibilities of Kwantung Army . . . . .	19,260-61
Strength of Kwantung Army 15-16 thousand against 200,000 . . . . .	19,261
Tientsin rioting . . . . .	18,984-5
Transfer of, 1932 . . . . .	19,027
Why Chinchow, Harbin, and Tsitsihar were taken . . . . .	19,262-63
Why Manchuria could not be returned to CHANG Hsueh-Liang or to Nanking Government . . . . .	19,266-68
HOPEI-CHAHAR POLITICAL COUNCIL See North China Autonomous Regimes	
HORI, Yoshitaka	
Charge d'Affaires to China . . . . .	21,023
Note of 24 Nov 28 to Foreign Minister TANAKA re Japanese Goods Registration Act, Anti-Japanese slogans, etc. . .	21,023-6
HORINOUCHI, Kensuke	
Informs HULL that Japan is abandoning further negotiations with Germany & Italy relative to closer relations . . . . .	24,195-200 24,328-331
Reported on the Association for Expediting the Abolition of Treaties. . .	21,040-2
Speech on 2 Sept 37 re Jap Policy toward China . . . . .	21,550-558
HORIUCHI See Horinouchi	
HOSHINO, Naoki	
Conversation with NAMBA re opium monopoly in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,353 20,336-42
HO-UMBUZU AGREEMENT	
Background of, acc to SHIBAYAMA . . . . .	20,776-80
Description of by ISHIKAWA, Jun . . . . .	20,784-88
MINAMI testimony re . . . . .	19,981-93
Violations of by Chinese, alleged by Japan . . . . .	21,000
HSINGAN PEISHENG PROVINCE	
YANO, Mitsuji testimony re border line of . . . . .	22,995-98

HSUCHOW	
Battle of . . . . .	22,584-85
HUGESSEN CASE Injury of Sir Hugh Knatchbull- Hugessen	
Closing of incident, note re from Ambassa- for CRAIGIE to Foreign Minister HIROTA	21,341
Reply of Foreign Minister HIROTA to British Ambassador 6 Sep 37 re . . .	21,337-9
HUNCHUN AGREEMENT (KHUNCHUN AGREEMENT)	
LITVINOV Diary Extracts re . . . . .	22,802-18; 22,825-36 22,851-53
Principle of must be accepted by Japanese . . . . .	22,861
TANAKA testimony re . . . . .	22,975-76
UGAKI, Kazushige testimony re . . . . .	23,894-97
Withdrawn until accuracy of translation checked . . . . .	22,698-712
HURLEY, Patrick	
Visit to MINAMI Oct 31 . . . . .	19,884-87
IINURA, Minoru (Jo) (Yuzuru)	
Air bases, Japanese & Air Forces of Japan in Manchuria . . . . .	23,474-75
Border clashes, no serious ones after Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,405-6
Border Guard Regulations - UMEZU instruc- tions re after settling of Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,396-402
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,404-14; 23,472-76
Direct examination & redirect . . . . .	23,396-403
Emperor's orders re peace in the North. .	23,401
Fortifications, Japanese, constructed in Manchuria after Nomonhan Incident .	23,474-75
Harbin meeting of Japanese Special Ser- vice Agencies re Anti-Soviet activities	23,408-10
Japanese violations of border . . . . .	23,405-7
Reinforcements of Kwantung Army, UMEZU re	23,402-03
River boats, Japanese use of on Arur River . . . . .	23,475
Secret funds used for incidents on border	23,407-8
UMEZU measures adopted for defense of Manchuria . . . . .	23,474
IKEDA, Ryuzaburo	
Cross-examination - none . . . . .	21,616
Direct examination . . . . .	21,610-15
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	21,612-15
IKESHIMA, Shigenobu	
Testimony refuted by IWAMATSU, Goro . .	18,556-8

IMAI, Colonel	
Trip with WANG to convey Jap peace terms	24,032-4
IMAI, Kiyoshi	
Vice Chief of General Staff when non- enlargement policy was decided . . . . .	20,722
IMMIGRATION	
US Immigration Act of 24 . . . . .	17,334-36
IMPERIAL CONFERENCES	See under Conferences .
IMPERIAL HEADQUARTERS (DAIHON-EI)	See also
General Staff Office, Supreme Command	
Ordinance establishing, Exh 80 . . . . .	17,512-13
IMPERIAL HOUSEHOLD MINISTRY	
Excerpt from ordinance regulating, Exh 94	17,535
IMPERIAL RESCRIPT	
Declaring war against Germany Aug 14 . . . . .	17,312
On conclusion of Tripartite Pact . . . . .	24,270; 24,295
IMPERIAL RULE ASSISTANCE ASSOCIATION	
A government-serving organization-MINAMI	19,798
Alleged not to be a political party . . . . .	17,538
ANDO, Kisaburo, testimony re . . . . .	18,140-63
Disbanding of political parties favored by KUHARA, Fusanosuke, and OKADA, Tadahiko . . . . .	17,735-36 17,734-35
Evidence introduced to show that aims and purposes were not conspiratorial or aggressive . . . . .	18,131-67
Excerpt from Minutes of Budget Committee Meeting 28 Jan 41 regarding character and status of . . . . .	18,164-67
Government desired rapid development of movement, acc to KONOYE . . . . .	18,138
Held to be a private political association	18,164
IRAPS formed because of dissatisfaction with IRAA . . . . .	17,742
Movement for dissolution of political parties . . . . .	17,735-36; 17,739-50
OKADA, Tadahiko, testimony re . . . . .	17,747-50
Statement of KONOYE before Budget Committee, 18 Feb 41, re nature of . . . . .	18,132-39
Two factors leading to birth of IRAA were movement of KUHARA and OKADA to dissolve political parties and move- ment of KONOYE for new structure . . . . .	17,741
Views of MINAMI re . . . . .	20,030-32



IMPERIAL RULE ASSISTANCE POLITICAL SOCIETY	
Evidence introduced to show that means and purposes were not conspiratorial or aggressive . . . . .	18,131-67
Had no link with the people . . . . .	19,798
Views of MINAMI re . . . . .	20,030-32
IMPERIAL SANCTION	
Not granted unless Supreme Command and Govt agreed - MINAMI . . . . .	20,067
INCIDENT	
Manchurian Incident was an undeclared war - MINAMI . . . . .	19,859
INDIVIDUAL RESPONSIBILITY FOR ACTS OF GOVER- MENTS	
Evidence that principle has been often mooted and rejected . . . . .	17,664-97
Nations to discipline their own nation- als under Geneva Convention . . . . .	17,663-4
Not mentioned in Hague IV . . . . .	17,663
Treaty between the Five Powers concern- ing the use of submarines and noxious gases and individual responsibility, never ratified . . . . .	17,684-88
INOUE, K	
Director, Europe Asia Bureau of Foreign Office . . . . .	22,894
Ordered inspection of Changkufeng Area by MIURA . . . . .	22,894
INOUE, Takamaro	
Citations from dictionaries and other books, re meanings of "Hakko Ichiu" and "Kodo" . . . . .	18,101-15
Cross-examination, none	
Explanation of "Hakko Ichiu" . . . . .	17,893-911
"Hakko Ichiu" meaning explained . . . . .	23,937-38;40-47;
"Kodo" meaning explained . . . . .	23,939-40;51-52
Personal history . . . . .	17,890-93
Testimony . . . . .	17,890-911 18,101-15; 23,931-54
INTERNAL AND EXTERNAL AFFAIRS IN JAPAN PRIOR TO AND DURING THE PERIOD OF TIME COVERED BY THE INDICTMENT See Education and Propaganda phase	
INTERNATIONAL LAW	
Enforced in Wuhan Area acc to MIYAZAKI .21,620	
ENOMOTO, Juji, testimony of . . . . .	21,502-40
Evidence (rejected) and argument by Major Blakeney to show that Inter- national Law is defined by the con- duct of nations . . . . .	17,594-662

Prisoners of War, unofficial in China	
Incident . . . . .	.21,938-9
Views of MINAMI re . . . . .	.20,027-30
INTERNATIONAL MILITARY TRIBUNAL FOR THE FAR EAST	
Special Proclamation establishing . . . .	17,163-66
INTERVENTION IN SIBERIA 1918-21	
Discussed by Conference on Limitation of	
Armament . . . . .	17,420-32
Mentioned in "Conference on the Limita-	
tion of Armament" . . . . .	
INUKAI CABINET See also Cabinets	
Policy concerning Manchuria, Jan 32 . . .	18,996
INUKAI, Tsuyoshi	
Speech on Shanghai Incident 24 Mar 32 . .	19,569-71
ISHIHARA, Kanji See also Kwantung Army,	
Mukden Incident, etc.	
Affidavit . . . . .	22,108-136
Anti-Japanese activities in Manchuria . .	22,146
Armed conflict inevitable, belief of	
Kwantung Army & Japanese civilians . .	22,195-201
	22,207
Artillery in Mukden Area . . . . .	22,113-14
	22,184-88
"Central authorities have no intention	
of fighting a war with China" . . . .	20,525
Central military authorities' relations	
with Kwantung Army . . . . .	22,123-29;
	22,147-49
CHANG, Hsueh-Liang, activities of . . .	22,109-22;110
CHANG, Tso-Lin policy in Manchuria . . .	22,108
Chinese Forces, attitude toward Japanese	
	22,110; 22;
	22,143
Cross-examination . . . . .	22,157-253
Diplomatic negotiations, failure of . .	22,190-3
Direct examination . . . . .	22,098-156
Kuomintang Army, strength of prior to	
Manchurian Incident . . . . .	22,109
Korean reinforcements sent to Manchuria	
without Imperial sanction . . . . .	22,237-9
Kwantung Army, duties of . . . . .	22,110-11;
	22,173-5
Kwantung Army, operational plans at	
time of Manchurian Incident . . . .	22,110-14;
	22,139-42
Kwantung Army, policy of . . . . .	22,132-36
Kwantung Army, relations with outsiders	
	22,114-17
Kwantung Army, strength of, prior to	
Manchurian Incident . . . . .	22,109-10
Military and naval position of Japan	
prior to Manchurian Incident . . . .	22,108-10;
	22,161;
	22,184-7

Mukden Incident, 18 Sep 31, outbreak of . . .	22,117-22
Mukden Incident, relation to acc to KATA KURA . . . . .	18,889-907
Occupation of Manchuria . . . . .	22,245
Prime propelling force of Plan for Ex- pansion of Important Industries -OKADA	18,314-16
Rumors re arbitrary action, investigated and found groundless - MINAMI . . . . .	20,060-62
Self defense used as reason for bombing with reconnaissance planes . . . . .	22,239-42
Self Government Guidance Board, estab- lishment & control of . . . . .	22,246-53
Settlement of Manchurian Incident, military view . . . . .	22,129-36
Special Service Department, duty of . . .	22,190
Special Service Organ, function & control of . . . . .	22,188-90
WACHI, Takaji states that ISHIHARA and NISHIO, Juzo gave instructions to Japanese Army to assure passive attitude prior to China Incident . . . . .	20,579
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re relations of HASHIMOTO with . . . . .	19,666-67 19,677-83
ISHIKAWA, Jun	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,790
Direct examination . . . . .	20,781-90
HO-UMEZU Agreement described . . . . .	20,784-88
SAKAI, Takashi, as Chief of Staff criti- cized UMEZU for weakness . . . . .	20,789-90
UMEZU, attitude of . . . . .	20,783-85
ISHIMARU, Shizuma	
Affidavit (accepted only in part) . . . . .	20,239-45
Aide to Chief Executive, PU Yi . . . . .	20,240
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,245
Direct examination . . . . .	20,234-45
Emperor (PU Yi) intelligent and inde- pendent--wrote own speech . . . . .	20,243-44
"Felt it necessary" to know contents of Emperor's speech . . . . .	20,244
ISONO, Yuso	
Burning of documents relating to USSR, Changkufeng & Nomonhan Incidents . . . . .	22,759-62
Cross-examination . . . . .	22,763-78
Direct examination . . . . .	22,759-62
Documents burned because Allied land- ings were imminent . . . . .	22,774
No record of stored documents maintained, lost in fire . . . . .	23,764
ITAGAKI, Seishiro	
Chief of General Affairs of Kwantung Army Hdq following Mukden Incident . . . . .	18,929-30

Did not give any orders . . . . .	19,309
HONJO's plans, knowledge of . . . . .	22,122
Investigation of rumors of arbitrary actions of ITAGAKI and ISHIHARA reported rumors groundless . . . . .	20,061-62
Kwantung Army senior staff officer at time of Manchurian Incident . . . . .	22,114
KYOWA KAI, not a member of, acc to YAMAGUCHI . . . . .	18,851-2
LO, Chen-Yu, conversation with re inde- pendence movement . . . . .	18,942-3
Manchuria, tour of, to learn opinion of leading people . . . . .	19,000-1
Mukden Incident relation to, testimony of KATAKURA re . . . . .	18,899-907
Meeting with WANG, Ching-Wei . . . . .	23,991-96
Negotiations with CHIANG Govt were reported to Gens TADA and ITAGAKI acc to WACHI. . . . .	20,585
Reports Tokyo's views on Manchurian inde- pendence . . . . .	19,002-3
Said Kwantung Army intended to attack . . . . .	19,288
Senior Staff officer in Mukden 31 . . . . .	18,819
Sino-Japanese relations, conversation with WANG, Ching-Wei re Jun 39 . . . . .	22,264-7
Telegram sent to ARITA re Russian menace to Kwantung Army . . . . .	22,468;22470-3
Tokyo, trip to, to explain Manchurian situation . . . . .	18,997-8
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re relations of HASHIMOTO with . . . . .	19,666-67 19,677-83
YAMAGUCHI, conversation with re auto- nomous restoration plan 31 . . . . .	18,876-7

ITO COMMISSION

SHIRATORI and OSHIMA refused to follow instructions acc to CIANO Diary . . . . .	24,440
---	--------

IWAMATSU, Goro

Affidavit . . . . .	18,538-48
After Aug 41 military training in schools enforced more strongly at the request of military authorities . . . . .	18,540-1
ARAKI, Sadao as Education Minister took no new measures, at his own initiative, concerning military education . . . . .	18,543;18,548 18,555;18,559
ARAKI, Sadao, compulsory attendance at youth schools, carried out during tenure as Education Minister . . . . .	18,572
ARAKI, Sadao, question of changes made "at his own initiative" discussed . . . . .	18,559-84
Compulsory attendance at youth schools, when first required . . . . .	18,564-70; 18,572

Compulsory military training in the universities began in 41 (contrary to testimony of YOSHIDA and OUCHI that it began in 1939) . . . . .	18,571-2
Cross-examination . . . . .	18,559-83
Direct & redirect . . . . .	18,536-58; 18,583-4
IKESHIMA, Shigenobu, testimony refuted .	18,556-8
KIDO, as Education Minister took no new measures concerning military education . . . . .	18,543; 18,555-6
Military education organized after terms of KIDO and ARAKI as Education Ministers . . . . .	18,543
Military training a custom of long duration in Japan . . . . .	18,539-40
Military training, time devoted to . .	18,549
Ordinances concerning military training, 1882-1944 . . . . .	18,544-6
Teacher & Education Ministry Official .	18,538-9
Text book changes 1937-39, knowledge of, disclaimed by . . . . .	18,575-9
Text books never contained ideas for world domination or aggression . . .	18,554
Youth schools, establishment of . . . .	18,550-4
<b>JAPAN</b>	
Relations with China and Manchukuo . .	21,978
<b>JAPAN, EXTERNAL SITUATION CONFRONTING</b>	
POWELL, John B excerpts from book by, to show confused conditions in China & Manchuria & menace of USSR & Communism . . . . .	18,420-33
<b>JAPAN, INTERNAL CONDITIONS</b>	
ARITA, Hachiro, address to Diet 21 Jan 37	18387-97
<b>JAPANESE ARMY See Army</b>	
<b>JAPANESE FOREIGN OFFICE REPORT, re CHANGKUFENG INCIDENT</b>	
Manchukuo, inherited international compacts between China & USSR . . .	22,926
Manchukuo protested to Soviet Consul-General re Soviet activities . . . .	22,926
Peking Treaty, 60 & Hanchun Agreement, show border line distinctly . . . .	22,926
Shatsaofeng Incident . . . . .	22,934
Soviet forces, activities of . . . . .	22,934
Soviet troops, withdrawal requested, based on joint Manchukuo-Japanese defense . . . . .	22,927
Text of . . . . .	22,922-42
UGAKI telegram to NISHI . . . . .	22,923

JAPANESE GOVERNMENT See Government of Japan

JAPANESE NAVY See Navy

JAPANESE-AMERICAN NEGOTIATIONS

German Govt's stand re 11 May 41 . . . . . 24,722-3  
24,724-6  
German Govt's suggestions re, 11 May 41 24,723  
German ignorance of . . . . . 24,727-9  
24,733  
German public feeling re, acc to inter-  
cepted messages from Berlin to Tokyo  
1 Oct 41 . . . . . 24,733-5  
Telegram from STEINHARDT, US Ambassador  
to Russia to Secy of State re con-  
versation with MATSUOKA, 11 Apr 41 24,717-21  
China War, MATSUOKA's suggestion  
re US aid in termination of . . . . . 24,720  
Japanese obligations to Germany . . . . . 24,717-8  
24,720  
Japanese-Russian relations . . . . . 24,719  
Tri-Partite Pact designed for peace 24,717  
TOYODA-GREW conversation re FIC . . . . . 24,710-6

JAPANESE-AMERICAN RELATIONS

ARITA speech of 6 May 36 re . . . . . 20,975  
HAYASHI speech of 15 Feb 37 re . . . . . 20,981

JAPANESE-GERMAN-ITALIAN COLLABORATION See also

Tri-Partite Pact, Japanese-American Negotiations

Collaboration non-existent between Japan  
& Germany re FIC . . . . . 24,688-9  
German aid to Japanese armament industry 24,635  
German attaches visit Southern Regions  
occupied by Japan . . . . . 24,636-7  
24,663-4  
German economic mission in Japan 42 . . . . . 24,638-40  
24,664  
KRETSCHMER, Alfred E, testimony of . . . . . 24,615-19;  
24,658-66;  
24,619-49  
Lack of, acc to Gen MARSHALL . . . . . 24,755  
Model submarines furnished Japan by  
Germany . . . . . 24,633-4  
No-separate-peace agreement between  
Germany & Japan . . . . . 24,644-7  
Zones for operations, division of between  
Japan & Germany . . . . . 24,622-5

JAPANESE-SOVIET-MANCHURIAN COMMITTEE - See Border  
Incidents, UCHIDA, Border Demarcation Commission

JAPANESE-USSR, RELATIONS See also LITVINOV  
 Diary, Neutrality Pact, Anti-Comintern Pact,  
 Tri-Partite Non-Aggression Pact, Border  
 Incidents, Border Demarcation Commission

ARITA Speech to Diet . . . . . 23,086-23,008  
 FISHERIES Convention . . . . . 23,583  
 FUJITA, re Japanese interference with  
 Soviet Shipping . . . . . 23,537-38  
 KASAHARA, Yukio testimony . . . . . 23,200;  
 23,213-51  
 Petroleum Concessions, North Sakhalin 23,093;  
 23,583  
 SHIGEMITSU re Soviet attitude . . . . . 22,933  
 TOGO-MOLOTOV Agreement . . . . . 22,601,22,663  
 Tri-Partite Pact, Jap attitude toward  
 German-Russian War . . . . . 23,248  
 UTEZU . . . . . 23,202-03

JAPAN-SOVIET NEUTRALITY PACT See Neutrality Pact

JAPAN-SOVIET NON-AGGRESSION PACT See Non-  
 Aggression Pact

JAQUINOT ZONE See Shanghai

JEHOL

ENDO, Saburo, testimony re Jehol operations  
 including reasons for . . . . . 19,498-500

JOHNSON, AMERICAN MINISTER IN CHINA

Signed Agreement for cessation of  
 hostilities 5 May 32 . . . . . 19,574

JOINT COMMISSION See Joint Committee

JOINT COMMITTEE See also Cease-Fire Agreement

Duties of . . . . . 21,133-4  
 Japanese and Chinese civil delegates  
 both clear entry of troops into  
 demilitarized area . . . . . 21,190-200  
 Meeting of, at French Consulate-General,  
 23 Jun 37 . . . . . 21,153-5  
 21,175-189  
 Meeting 12 Aug 37 re Cease-Fire Agree-  
 ment. . . . . 21,168-71  
 21,293;21,189  
 Plans for prevention of clash between  
 forces of Japan and China suggested by  
 Mayor YU of Shanghai, and Consul-Gen-  
 eral OKAMOTO . . . . . 21,189-200

JAPANESE-USSR, RELATIONS See also LITVINOV  
 Diary, Neutrality Pact, Anti-Comintern Pact,  
 Tri-Partite Non-Aggression Pact, Border  
 Incidents, Border Demarcation Commission

ARITA Speech to Diet . . . . .	23,086-23,001
Fisheries Convention . . . . .	23,583
FUJITA, re Japanese interference with Soviet Shipping . . . . .	23,537-38
KASAHARA, Yukio testimony . . . . .	23,200; 23,213-51
Petroleum Concessions, North Sakhalin	23,093; 23,583
SHIGEMITSU re Soviet attitude . . . . .	22,933
TOGO-MOLOTOV Agreement . . . . .	22,601,22,663
Tri-Partite Pact, Jap attitude toward German-Russian War . . . . .	23,248
UTSUZU . . . . .	23,202-03

JAPAN-SOVIET NEUTRALITY PACT See Neutrality Pact

JAPAN-SOVIET NON-AGGRESSION PACT See Non-  
 Aggression Pact

JAQUINOT ZONE See Shanghai

JEHOL

ENDO, Saburo, testimony re Jehol operations  
 including reasons for . . . . .19,498-500

JOHNSON, AMERICAN MINISTER IN CHINA

Signed Agreement for cessation of  
 hostilities 5 May 32 . . . . . 19,574

JOINT COMMISSION See Joint Committee

JOINT COMMITTEE See also Cease-Fire Agreement

Duties of . . . . .	21,133-4
Japanese and Chinese civil delegates both claim entry of troops into demilitarized area . . . . .	21,190-200
Meeting of, at French Consulate-General, 23 Jun 37 . . . . .	21,153-5 21,175-189
Meeting 12 Aug 37 re Cease-Fire Agree- ment. . . . .	21,168-71 21,293;21,189
Plans for prevention of clash between forces of Japan and China suggested by Mayor YU of Shanghai, and Consul-Gen- eral OKAMOTO . . . . .	21,189-200



KAGESA, Sadaaki	
Barboo Agency (Take Kikan), functions not known . . . . .	24,116
Central Military Authorities amended KAO Sung-Wu plan . . . . .	24,030
CHIANG Kai-Shek real representative of people, per WANG . . . . .	24,147-48
Cross-examination . . . . .	24,008-139
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	23,963-24,007
	24,145-62
Dissolution of Renovation Govt would cause confusion . . . . .	24,118-19
DOIHARA Agency, purpose of not known to witness . . . . .	24,100-108
Economic restrictions on Jap enterprises in China imposed by Jap Govt . . . . .	24,004
Five Minister Conference plan re National Policy for Japan-China relations . . . . .	23,981-2
Formation of other regimes in China . . . . .	24,009-19
Incident of flag of Nanking Govt, dispute re . . . . .	24,123-25
Japan abandoned efforts to establish peace with National Govt . . . . .	23,978
Japan-China Peace Movement . . . . .	23,976-24,002
Japanese assistance to WANG, in Shanghai, form of . . . . .	24,075-91
Japanese Govt recognition of Chinese contentions re Sovereignty of Central Govt . . . . .	23,996-97
KAGESA Organ (also known as Baikado & Ume Agency), functions of . . . . .	24,108-13
Kōa In did not direct affairs of regimes	24,131
Kōa In, dispute with re appointment of WANG advisors . . . . .	24,135-37
Kōa In, purpose of . . . . .	24,130
KONOYE Statement, embodied in WANG'S Govt . . . . .	23,999-400
KONOYE Statement prepared with knowledge of WANG'S escape to Hanoi . . . . .	24,041
KONOYE statement re peace made at Imperial Conference . . . . .	23,981-82
Meeting with KAO Tsung-Wu, discussion of general peace . . . . .	24,020-25
Meeting with WANG re natural resources of North China . . . . .	24,138-39
Opposed plan to send terrorists from Japan to aid WANG . . . . .	24,076-83, 86, 91
Peace efforts still attempted with Chungking Govt thru SUNG Tze-Liang . . . . .	24,001
Peace plans, tentative, of KAO Tsung-Wu & Mao Su-Ping . . . . .	23,978

KAGESA, Sadaaki (Cont'd)	
Report to Prince KONOYE re success of China plot . . . . .	24,139
Reported KAO Tsung-Wu peace plan to Five Minister Conference . . . . .	24,036
TING Mu-Tsung in charge of WANG hdqtrs	24,075-78 24,160
Trip to Shanghai with Col IMAI to convey Japanese peace terms . . . . .	24,032-4
TsingTao, purpose of trip to . . . . .	24,129
Ume Agency did not direct affairs of regimes . . . . .	24,131
Use of Japanese advisers to Central Govt	23,996
WANG approached Italian Ambassador re use of Tientsin Concession but witness did not assist . . . . .	24,093-99
WANG carried out "war of telegrams with CHIANG Kai-Shek & contemplated terror- istic counterplot . . . . .	24,159
WANG, Ching-Wei, escape of . . . . .	23,982-85
WANG, Ching-Wei, establishment of Nanking Puppet Govt for peace effort . . . . .	23,976,78
WANG escape from Chungking, prearranged plan . . . . .	24,037
WANG Govt not puppet Govt . . . . .	24,002-4
WANG hdqtrs established on border of International Settlement . . . . .	24,074-75
WANG, Keh-Ming, talk with by WANG Ching- Wei re consolidating Govts . . . . .	24,126-29
WANG meeting with HIRANUMA re peace . . . . .	23,990-91
WANG meeting with ITAGAKI . . . . .	23,991-96
Anti Japanism . . . . .	23,993-5
Distinction between Govts of Chung- king & Nanking . . . . .	23,994
Establishment of Council of North China . . . . .	23,993
Recognition of independence of MANCHUKUO, not contrary to doc- trine of SUN Yat-Sen . . . . .	23,994
San Min Chu I, doctrine of People's Welfare . . . . .	23,993
WANG, plans for escape & protection in Shanghai, KAGESA telegram re . . . . .	24,152-62
WANG, principal points to discuss with Japan Govt re Nat Chinese Govt . . . . .	23,988-90
WANG, re necessity of establishing new Nat Chinese Govt . . . . .	23,985-88 98-99
WANG's life was in danger . . . . .	24,062-66
WANG's position in Chungking Govt . . . . .	24,035
WANG statement re Japanese peace movement	23,983,85-88

WANG suggested LIN Sung, Pres of Chungking  
Govt as Pres new Govt in order to con-  
fuse Chinese people . . . . . 24,116-8  
WANG's visit to North China & conversation  
with Generals TADA & ITAGAKI re con-  
solidation of two govts . . . . . 24,125-29  
WANG talk with Prince KONOYE not actually  
attended by witness . . . . . 24,120-22  
WANG wanted to proceed on his own without  
assistance from others . . . . . 24,056-61  
Witness did not direct WANG's govt . . . . 24,133-34  
WU Pei-Fu, requested to cooperate by WANG 24,161

KAGOSHIMA, Torao

Churgibyō Shrine modeled on Yasukuni Shrine,  
Tokyo, for war dead . . . . . 20,226  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 20,227  
Direct examination . . . . . 20,223-27  
Enshrinement of Amaterasu in Manchukuo  
originated with PU Yi . . . . . 20,224  
Kenkoku Shrine established "only by rea-  
son of the strong representations  
of the Manchukuoan officials " . . . . 20,225  
No attempts made to institute Shinto as  
state religion or to compel adher-  
ence . . . . . 20,226-27  
PU Yi statements re compulsory worship  
at Shinto shrines denied . . . . . 20,227  
Religious belief in Manchukuo completely  
free . . . . . 20,227  
Vice-Director Imperial Household Ministry,  
Manchukuo . . . . . 20,224

KAMENTZ POTOLSK

Suspected change in nationality of . . . 23,516  
23,510-12

KANAI, Shoji

Adviser to Liaoning, Peace Preservation  
Committee . . . . . 19,224  
Affidavit . . . . . 19,220-30  
Civilian party in Manchuria wished to  
"secure border lines and put people's  
minds at rest" . . . . . 19,228-29  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 19,219-34  
Direct examination . . . . . 19,219-34  
Manchuria Young Men's League, activities  
of . . . . . 19,226-28  
Opium monopoly was a suitable measure and  
has resulted in fewer addicts . . . . 19,229-30  
Peace Preservation Committee, purpose of 19,225  
Personal history, physician and advisor  
in Manchukuo . . . . . 19,220-21  
Purpose of Self-government Guidance  
Board . . . . . 19,226-28

Reasons for working for an independent Manchukuo . . . . .	19,220-21
Relief work in Manchuria described . .	19,222-23
Self-determination and cooperation preached in Manchuria . . . . .	19,227
KANTOKUEN (KWANTUNG ARMY SPECIAL MANEUVER)	
ITAGAKI's views of soviet Mil preparations as menace to Kwantung Army .	23,180-81
Kantokuen was not war preparation against USSR . . . . .	23,359-60
KASAHARA testimony re operational plans Kwantung Army principles for preparation of operations . . . . .	23,189-201
Kwantung Army, purely defensive mission of . . . . .	23,183
Kwantung Army Special Maneuver was to strengthen preparedness against USSR	23,320-23,28
MATSUURA, Kusuo, Maj., excerpt from affidavit of Kwantung Army plan toward Soviet Maritime Province . .	23,276-77
MATSUURA, Tomokatsu, testimony re . .	23,281-86
No special plans were indicated by Kantokuen acc to YAMAMURA . . . . .	23,417-18
Nothing more than an Operational Plan acc to TOMINAGA . . . . .	23,388-89
Nothing more than a reinforcement acc to USHIROKU, Gen . . . . .	23,277
Plan nothing more than reinforcement of Kwantung Army . . . . .	23,278
Special purpose was speedy training of troops acc to OTSUBO, Kazuma . . . .	23,279
TAKEBE interrogation re purpose of reinforcement of Kwantung Army . . . .	23,278
	23,183-84
TANAKA, Shin-ichi affidavit re Special Maneuver . . . . .	23,328-35
Territory to be occupied acc to TANAKA TOMINAGA, Keoji stated that TANAKA, Shin-ichi formed Kantokuen plan . .	23,371-80
YANO, direct, re plan of operation against USSR . . . . .	23,279
	23,272-73
KASAGI, Ryomei	
Kyowa Kai, testimony re, contradicted by YAMAGUCHI . . . . .	18,854-5
KASAHARA, Yukio	
Airbases, Jap, reason for in-Hailar Area	23,209-11
Army Staffs do not decide policy . . . .	23,241-44
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,213-51
Direct & redirect examination . . . . .	23,189-23,211;
	23,252

HIROTA's views . . . . .	23,241-44
Intelligence Corps, use of for strategic propaganda in countries surrounding USSR . . . . .	23,238-40
Japanese forces always inferior to those of USSR . . . . .	23,194
Kantokuen Plan, re secondary fortifications . . . . .	23,197-98
Kwantung Army instructed to avoid trouble with USSR . . . . .	23,213-51
Kwantung Army, operations plans of . . . . .	23,189-201
Maritime Province, offensive planned against . . . . .	23,192-93
No plan of aggression against USSR . . . . .	23,200
Militarization of people by USSR . . . . .	23,255-56
Preparations for war not necessarily for aggressive war . . . . .	23,237
Report disregarded by Japanese authorities . . . . .	23,257-48
Soviet contention that Japanese reinforced land & air forces in Manchuria . . . . .	23,209
U'EZU appointed as man who would avoid trouble . . . . .	23,202-03
"Views concerning our Imperial National Defense against USSR" . . . . .	23,214-30
War against USSR is necessary in order to consolidate Manchuria . . . . .	23,234
War preparations plans against USSR entire Army not in accord on . . . . .	23,252-53
What he wrote about Moscow was a mistake, he found after return to Japan . . . . .	23,236
White Russians, treatment of . . . . .	23,204-08

KATAKURA, Tadashi

ANDO investigation in Manchuria, Sep 31	18,930-41
Cabinet Recommendation of Mar 32 not binding on Kwantung Army . . . . .	19,085-86
China Incident, effect on Manchukuo . . . . .	19,039-41
Chinchow, entry of Kwantung Army into . . . . .	18,992-3
Chinchow, negotiations for withdrawal of CHANG troops from . . . . .	18,989-91
Cross-examination . . . . .	19,068-090; 19,102-24
Dairen Conference, result of . . . . .	19,033;19,035
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	18,882-19,067 19,124-6
DOIHARA dispatched to Tientsin on military assignments . . . . .	18,970-1
Extra-territoriality, abolishment of in Manchukuo . . . . .	19,035-7 19,044-5

KATAKURA, Tadashi (Cont'd)

Extra-territoriality in Manchukuo abrogated on nine conditions including:	
Dual nationality for Japanese there,	
Provision for Japanese education,	
Provision for Japanese shrine maintenance	19,057-8
Five Year Plan . . . . .	19,040-2
Harbin, request for dispatch of troops to	
31 . . . . .	18,912-24
HONJO's attitude re independence movement of YU, Chung-Han . . . . .	18,953-4
Incident of 26 Feb 36 . . . . .	19,037-9
Independence of Manchuria, attitude of Kwantung Army and central army authorities toward . . . . .	19,080-81
INUKAI Cabinet, policy re Manchuria, Jan 32 . . . . .	18,996
Japanese Army in Manchuria, financing of	19,055-6
Japanese Army in Manchuria, how supported	19,055-56
Kirin area, troops sent to . . . . .	18,907-9
Kirin Province, independence of . . . . .	19,013-4
Kwantung Army always obeyed orders from Tokyo . . . . .	19,062
Kwantung Army and Central authorities, differences in opinion . . . . .	18,986-7
Kwantung Army, Chief of Staff recommended Japanese officials for Manchukuo Govt	19,065-66
Kwantung Army dispatched troops to Harbin, Jan 32 . . . . .	18,994-6
Kwantung Army Staff goes to Mukden . . . . .	18,894-97
Kwantung Army Staff officers, degree of independence of . . . . .	19,063-64
Kyowa Kai, Central Committee, functions of . . . . .	19,050-1
Kyowa Kai, connection with Kwantung Army	19,051-2
Kyowa Kai, duties as member of . . . . .	19,050-1
Kyowa Kai, meeting for formation of, 18 Jul 32 . . . . .	19,049-50
Kyowa Kai, was instrumental in organization of . . . . .	19,048-52
Liaoning Committee for maintenance of peace and order not formed by Kwantung Army but liaison was maintained with it	19,072-74
Manchukuo Army, formation of . . . . .	19,053-56
Manchukuo National Army	
Formation of . . . . .	19,053-4
Japan's reasons for approving . . . . .	19,054-5
YU, Chung-Han attitude toward formation of . . . . .	19,054
Manchukuo officials, how recommended . . . . .	19,065-66
Manchuria Heavy Industries Co, formation of	19,059-60
Manchurian Independence movement, conversation between HONJO and YOSHIZAWA re	19,003-6

KATAKURA, Tadashi (Cont'd)

Manchurian Vice-Ministers not Japanese until Aug 32 . . . . .	19,123
Manchurians became restive under Japanese demands for material for Pacific War . . . . .	19,061-62
Mukden Incident . . . . .	18,889-907
Mukden Incident, cross-examination re . . . . .	19,102-15
Mukden Incident, Tokyo's policy re . . . . .	18,905-7
NAKAMURA Incident . . . . .	18,883-6
NAKAMURA Incident not used as tool . . . . .	19,085
Northeastern Administrative Council . . . . .	19,007-11
Nun-Kiang Bridge, repair of . . . . .	19,064-65
October Incident . . . . .	18,950-2
Personal history, Staff secretary . . . . .	19,068
Prisoners not taken in Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,115-17; 19,119-20 19,124-26
PU-Yi sends documents to HONJO re Manchukuo independence . . . . .	19,012-3
Pu-Yi, unexpected trip to Manchuria . . . . .	18,973-7
Railway loans . . . . .	19,056-7
Related to General MINAMI by marriage . . . . .	19,124
Secret funds, use of . . . . .	19,120-21
Self-Government Guiding Board in Manchuria, relation to Kwantung Army to . . . . .	19,075-79
Settlement of minor railway incidents in Manchuria . . . . .	18,888
SHIH Yu-San anti-Kuomintang? Doesn't know . . . . .	19,083
TATEKAWA arrives in Manchuria 19 Sep 31 . . . . .	18,901-7
Treatment of Japanese in Manchuria . . . . .	18,886-7
YEN Hsi-Shan not attacked by planes 18 Aug 31 . . . . .	19,083
YOSHIZAWA-HONJO Conference, Jan 32 . . . . .	19,117-19
YU Chun-Han changed views re Army . . . . .	19,054
YU, Chung-Han's plan for an independent Manchuria . . . . .	18,965
KATSURA, Shizuo	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,846
Direct examination re Tungchow Massacre . . . . .	20,839-46
KAWABE, Shozo (Masakazu)	
Affidavit . . . . .	20,519-36
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,536-46
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	21,707-725 20,517-36; 20,547-48; 21,695-707; 21,726-39
Fengtai area maneuvers . . . . .	20,528
Fengtai Incident. Intrigue by third party . . . . .	20,523-24; 20,537-38; 20,543-47

KAWABE, Shozo (Cont'd)

Hankow occupation . . . . .	21,700
HATA, duties of . . . . .	21,702; 21,705
Hsuehchow campaign . . . . .	21,698
Incidents in 36 and 37 . . . . .	20,523-24
ISHIHARA, Yanji, "The Central Authorities have no intention of fighting a war with China" . . . . .	20,525
Lukouchiao Incident . . . . .	20,530
Military discipline in Hankow . . . . .	21,700
Operations against China never planned . . . . .	20,526-28
Peking area maneuvers . . . . .	20,528-29
Personal history . . . . .	20,520
Secret funds of the China Expeditionary Forces, statement re . . . . .	21,703-4 21,717; 21,722-725
Troop dispositions, Jul 37 . . . . .	20,521-22

KAWABE, Torashiro

Admits writing 14 Jul 32 report re war on USSR . . . . .	19,454-56
Affidavit re conditions in Manchukuo 34-36 . . . . .	20,746-61
Affidavit re Mukden Incident . . . . .	21,974- 22,005; 19,395-425
Bandits, types of in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,752
Burning of documents, rules re . . . . .	22,006-11
CHANG, Hsueh-Liang's forces not bandits . . . . .	19,443-44
China Incident, policy re settlement of Chinchow bombed "in self-defense" . . . . .	22,023-65 19,419-20; 19,441-43
Chinchow captured . . . . .	19,420-22
Cross-examination . . . . .	22,005-36; 22,043-66; 19,425-70 22,006-66
"Defensive plan" meaning of words . . . . .	19,459; 19,455-56
Denies knowledge of cabinet decision to occupy all Manchuria including Jehol . . . . .	19,448-49
Denies knowledge of telegram from Consul- General HAYASHI . . . . .	19,429
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	22,067-76; 21,970-22,005 19,393-425; 20,745-71 21,970
DOIHARA-CHIN TE-CHUN (CHENG-DOIHARA) Agreement 27 Jun 35 . . . . .	20,754-56
East Hopei Anti-Communist Autonomous Council, Kwantung Army's relations with . . . . .	20,757-59



KAWABE, Torashiro (Cont'd)

General Staff's attempts to localize incident by preventing Japanese troops in Korea from being dispatched to Manchuria . . . . .	19,412-17
General Staff orders troops withdrawn to East of Liao River . . . . .	19,418-19
General Staff personnel shifts Dec 31 involving MAZAKI, Jinzaburo; TATEKAWA, Yoshitsugu; FURUSHO, Mikio, IMAMURA, Hitoshi; OBATA, Toshishiro . . . . .	19,424-25
Harbin captured . . . . .	19,422-23
Hopai-Chahar Political Council, position of Kwantung Army, relative to . . . . .	20,759-61
Inner Mongolia, Kwantung Army's concern re "Instructions concerning Strategems" re measures in connection with war with USSR, China, or U. S. . . . .	20,756-57
Japanese plan for exploitation of North China, professes ignorance of . . . . .	19,460-70
KOISO, MINOMIYA, IMAMURA, and others decide that "actuated by the present incident, the Army expects to solve the Manchurian problem" . . . . .	22,015-7
Kwantung Army, duties and strength of . . . . .	19,411
Manchukuo, conditions in 32-36 . . . . .	19,408-09
Nonni River Bridge Incident . . . . .	20,747-53
North China Garrison Army, plans for military operation . . . . .	19,417-18
Personal history . . . . .	22,017-22
Policy of Kwantung Army re Manchukuo 34-36 . . . . .	19,395
Situation in Central Command at outbreak of Mukden Incident . . . . .	20,753-54
Special Service Organization in Harbin demands dispatch of troops . . . . .	19,410-16
Staff officer, Kwantung Army 34-36 . . . . .	19,416
Supreme Command (General Staff)	20,747
China Incident, opinion of Central Supreme Command on Govt policy re . . . . .	22,001
China Incident, progress of Japanese operations during first 8 months . . . . .	21,997-20,000
Declaration of War, opinions re . . . . .	22,003-5
International laws and agreements, opinions re . . . . .	22,001
Japanese garrison in China, duty & character of . . . . .	21,982-3
Lukouchiao Incident, activities of Central Supreme Command following . . . . .	21,986-7
Lukouchiao Incident, attitude of Central Supreme Command at time of . . . . .	21,983-6
National defense, views re 37 . . . . .	21,978
Operations in China, program for, prior to China Incident . . . . .	21,981-2
Policy of, measures taken to ensure understanding by military forces . . . . .	21,980-1
Situation at outbreak of Mukden Incident	19,410-16

War plans of . . . . . 19,401-08  
 World situation views re, 37 . . . 21,074-7  
 World view of . . . . . 21974-7; 19,399-402  
 TATEKAWA's trip to Mukden . . . . . 19,428-35

KAWAJI, Tatsuo  
 Consul-General at Shanghai . . . . . 21,104  
 Sent wire re attitude of Save-the-Nation  
 organizations toward the Sian Incident 21,104-6

KAWAMOTO, Yoshitaro  
 Affidavit . . . . . 21,874  
 Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,881  
 Direct examination . . . . . 21,873-21,881  
 North China Development Co.  
 Aims in China . . . . . 21,877-8  
 Export & import policy of Japan,  
 how related to . . . . . 21,880-81  
 Formation and purpose of . . . . . 21,875-6  
 Management of . . . . . 21,879-80  
 Policy of Planning Board re . . . . . 21,880  
 Personal history . . . . . 21,874-75

KAWAMURA, Kyoichi  
 Affidavit. . . . . 19,249-73  
 Cross-examination. . . . .  
 Direct examination . . . . . 19,248-74

KAYASHIMA, Takashi  
 Cross examination. . . . . 20,835-38  
 Direct examination re Tungchow Massacre. 20,827-35

KEIKO  
 Bombing of by Soviet air force . . . . . 22,896-7

KEMPEI TAI See Courts martial

KHALKA River See Nomonhan Incident

KHALKIN GOL See Nomonhan Incident

KHANKA LAKE See Lake Khanka

KHASAN LAKE See Changkufeng Incident

KHASSAN LAKE (Also spelled Hassen, Khassen,  
 Hasan, or Changchi) See Changkufeng Incident

KHUNCHUN AGREEMENT, See Hunchun Agreement

KIDO, Koichi  
 As Education Minister. took no new measures  
 concerning military education, see to  
 IWAMATSU, Goro . . . . . 18,543; 18,555-6

KIDO, Koichi (cont'd)

Diary records ABE Cabinet given imperial order to adopt friendly attitude toward US and Britain . . . . .	24,205-206
Diary records shock & surprise caused in Japan by conclusion of German-Russian Non-aggression Treaty . . . . .	24,189
Military Education organized after term of KIDO as Education Minister . . . .	18,543
STAFFER examined re . . . . .	24,450-62

KIDO, Shiro

Aggressive war never propangandized in films . . . . .	18,604
Cabinets & military did not appreciate motion pictures . . . . .	18,602
Censorship of films described . . . . .	18,605-6
Cross-examination . . . . .	18,612-13
Direct examination . . . . .	18,598-611
Foreign films, number restricted by Govt prior to 41 . . . . .	18,609-10
Militaristic pictures 5% to 3% of total . . . . .	18,610-11
Military pictures only two out of 933 produced during 1928-41 by Shochiku . . . . .	18,607
Military did not restrict importation or exhibition of foreign films. . . .	18,610
Motion Picture Executive (Shochiku) . .	18,599
Motion picture themes never forced by law or ordinance . . . . .	18,602
MIKAI, Kirbei, testimony refuted . . . .	18,609
News reels & cultural films not produced by this company . . . . .	18,603
Subsidies not given by Govt or military	18,607-8

KIANTUNG GOVERNMENT - See North China Autonomous Regions

KIKKAWA, Masaharu

Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,585
Direct examination . . . . .	21,582-85
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	21,583-5

KINDNESS TO CHINESE AND FOREIGNERS (See also "Love the People")

Battle of Hankow . . . . .	21,773-776
Occupation of Changsha, Hengyang, Kueilin, Liuchow . . . . .	21,797-8

KIRIN

Dispatch of troops to, after Mukden Incident . . . . .	18,908-9
--	----------

KIRIN (cont'd)	
HSI Hsia, active in independence movement . . . . .	18,941-2
Independence movement . . . . .	18,836-8
	18,941-2
Kirin Army attack . . . . .	18,994
Kirin Province independence . . . . .	19,013-4
LO, Chen-Yu, activities in independence movement . . . . .	18,941-2
Mantsu Kongchinchui, secret society advocated PU Yi for Emperor . . .	18,837-8
KIRK	
American Charge d'Affaires, Moscow . .	22,822
Conversation w LITVINOV on necessity of showing force in dealing with Japanese . . . . .	22,839-40
Conversation w LITVINOV on Soviet-Japanese controversy . . . . .	22,824-25
Telegram to HULL: LITVINOV states that Jap mil authorities are opposed to clashing with Soviets . . . . .	22,839
Telegram to HULL, quoting Tass re Soviet proposals to Jap Govt 10 Aug 38 . .	22,868-70
Telegram to HULL, re further meetings of military representatives . . . .	22,878
Telegram to HULL, re LITVINOV proposal to SUJENITSU . . . . .	22,868-70
KISHI, Shinsuke (Nobusuke)	
Effect of China Incident . . . . .	20,435
"Five year program of developing Manchurian Industry" instituted in Fall of 36 . . . . .	20,434
Plan now considered too small . . . .	20,435
Revised Five Year Plan doubled industrial estimates only, including those for coal, fuel, automobile and air plane industries. Agricultural and animal products not included . . . .	20,436-37
KITA, Seiichi	
Attended meeting of 15 Jul 37 called by mayor of Shanghai . . . . .	21,160
Information concerning status of, Soviet Certificate re . . . . .	23,158
KITANO, General	
Gave MIURA information re Incident . .	22,894
Kwantung Army C of S . . . . .	22,894

KITAHARA, Toyoo	
Affidavit re 32 Shanghai Incident . . . . .	19,586-91
Air-bombing confined to rail targets . . . . .	19,589-90
Anti-Japanese acts following Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,587-88
Chinese attacked first . . . . .	19,589
Woosung Forts fired upon Japanese destroyers . . . . .	19,580-91
KIYOSE, Ichiro	
Opening speech for the Defense . . . . .	17,012-17,103
KNAECHBULL-HUGESSEN	See HUGESSEN
KOBAYASHI, Yoshio Lt Comdr	
Air bombardment in China . . . . .	21,393-402
Affidavit . . . . .	21,402
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,397-21,40
Direct examination . . . . .	
KOBURG, Duke of	
Visited Japan with STAHRF . . . . .	24,402; 24,510-11
KODO (The Imperial Jay)	
Excerpt from record of Second Budget Committee Meeting, 24 Jan 39, re meaning of . . . . .	18,168-71
INOUE, Takarano, testimony re meaning of	18,101-15
KOISO	
Could not have sent TAKEKAWA to Mukden acc to ISHIHARA . . . . .	22,218-19
Ordered concentration of troops, Changkufeng Incident acc to TANAKA, Ryukichi . . . . .	22,751-22,756
KOMATSUBARA, Lt. Gen	
Comdr 23 Div Korean Army at time of Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,034
OGISU, testimony re . . . . .	23,034 23,048-49
KONOYE	
Address to 76th Session of Diet on purpose of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,367; 24,371
Memoirs on Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,270-307
Policy of Japan in East Asia, address of 3 Nov 38 . . . . .	21,543-4
SATO, Naotake, re Imperial desire to end war . . . . .	23,591-93

KITAHARA, Toyoo	
Affidavit re 32 Shanghai Incident . . . . .	19,586-91
Air-bombing confined to rail targets . . . . .	19,589-90
Anti-Japanese acts following Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,587-88
Chinese attacked first . . . . .	19,589
Woosung Forts fired upon Japanese destroyers . . . . .	19,580-91
KIYOSE, Ichiro	
Opening speech for the Defense . . . . .	17,012-17,103
KNATCHBULL-HUGGESSEN	See HUGGESSEN
KOBAYASHI, Yoshio Lt Comdr	
Air bombardment in China . . . . .	21,398-402
Affidavit . . . . .	21,402
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,397-21,40
Direct examination . . . . .	
KOEBURG, Duke of	
Visited Japan with STAFF . . . . .	24,402; 24,510-11
KODO (The Imperial Jay)	
Excerpt from record of Second Budget Committee Meeting, 24 Jan 39, re meaning of . . . . .	18,168-71
INOUE, Takararo, testimony re meaning of	18,101-15
KOISO	
Could not have sent TAKEKAWA to Mukden acc to ISHIHARA . . . . .	22,218-19
Ordered concentration of troops, Chengkufeng Incident acc to IANAKA, Ryukichi . . . . .	22,751-22,756
KOMATSUBARA, Lt. Gen	
Comdr 23 Div Korean Army at time of Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,034
OGISU, testimony re . . . . .	23,034 23,048-49
KONOYE	
Address to 76th Session of Diet on purpose of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,367; 24,371
Memoirs on Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,270-307
Policy of Japan in East Asia, address of 3 Nov 38 . . . . .	21,543-4
SATO, Naotake, re Imperial desire to end war . . . . .	23,591-93

KONOYE (cont'd)

Speech on conclusion of Tri-Partite Pact	24,277-278
Speech re Communism in China, 3 Nov 38	22,536
Speech to Diet, re meaning of Hakko Ichiu etc . . . . .	23,958-62
Kuomintang Govt and establishment of New Order in East Asia . . . . .	21,424
Tri-Partite Pact, effect of German- Russian war on . . . . .	24,673-9
Tri-Partite Pact, statement re . . . . .	24,637

KONOYE CABINET

Made preparations for new pact with Germany . . . . .	24,442
--	--------

KOREA

Declaration issued by Japan on annex- ation of, in 1919, Exh 2300 . . . . .	17,318-19
--	-----------

KOREAN ARMY IN CHANGKUFENG INCIDENT

BLAKE, Lt Col direct, re strength of . . . . .	23,423-36
MASUMOTO, direct, re orders to be cautious . . . . .	22,586-90
OTA, cross, re as of . . . . .	23,110
SUYITAKA, re order to TANAKA + tek Korean Regiment to Changkufeng area . . . . .	22,742-43
TAKAYAMA, Nobuo, re strength of . . . . .	23,656
TANAKA, Ryukichi, testimony re . . . . .	22,754-55

KOREAN ARMY REINFORCEMENTS, DISPATCH OF TO  
MANCHURIA

Approved by Cabinet 22 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,783
Cabinet in session re, 19, 20, 21, Sep, but no decision . . . . .	19,845
Chief of Staff (KANAYA) went to Palace with WAKATSUKI re . . . . .	19,850
Chief of Staff ordered them not to be sent, acc to MINAMI . . . . .	19,782
Could have been controlled by refusal of funds but this was not done MINAMI . . . . .	19,855-56
HAYASHI, Senjuro on own discretion ordered troops to cross into Manchuria MINAMI . . . . .	19,782-19,844- 52
HAYASHI, Senjuro, punished but not re- called or replaced . . . . .	19,857
Non-recall of, consistent with Govt policy - MINAMI . . . . .	19,853
Opposed by MINAMI . . . . .	19,843
Reported as unavoidable by MINAMI . . . . .	19,852

KOREAN PROBLEM IN MANCHURIA

Agreement for abrogation of Japanese extra-territoriality in Manchukuo 22 Sep 36 stipulated . . . . .	19,326
Lytton Report re . . . . .	12,745-62
Proclamation by provincial governor of Kirin restricting land ownership by Koreans . . . . .	19,167-70
Treaty regulating residence of Koreans, and protection of Korean property in Chientao 4 Sep 09 stipulated . . . . .	19,326

KOYAMA, Keichi

SIR official in Mukden at time of Inci- dent . . . . .	18,815-9
---	----------

KOZUKI, Yoshio

Attitude of Japanese Govt re Soviet Union . . . . .	23,467-68
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,460-67
Direct examination & redirect examina- tion . . . . .	23,458-60; 23,467-68
No knowledge of battle plans against USSR . . . . .	23,460-65
No large scale fighting 42-43 . . . . .	23,466
UFEZU instructions to avoid trouble with USSR . . . . .	23,458
YOSHIMOTO, instructions to abide by Border Guard Regulations . . . . .	23,458

KRETSCHMER, Alfred F

Affidavit . . . . .	24,616-19
Agreement - military signed between Japan & Germany 42 . . . . .	24,619-23
Cooperation looking between Germany and Japan . . . . .	24,616-9
Cross-examination . . . . .	24,619-49
Direct examination . . . . .	24,615-19
Economic points of military agreement of 18 Jan 42 . . . . .	24,638
German aid to Japanese armament industry German attaches visit Southern Regions occupied by Japan . . . . .	24,635-6 24,636-7, 24,663-4 24,635-36
German technicians in Tokyo . . . . .	24,635-36
Germany lacked knowledge of Japan's plan to attack Pearl Harbor . . . . .	24,617; 24,643; 24,648; 24,660
Germany proposed attack on Singapore . . . . .	24,624-8
Germany's attempt to persuade Japan to enter war against Russia . . . . .	24,618-19
Germany's plan to attack Russia, un- known to him and to Japan . . . . .	24,617



KOREAN PROBLEM IN MANCHURIA

Agreement for abrogation of Japanese extra-territoriality in Manchukuo 22 Sep 36 stipulated . . . . .	19,326
Lytton Report re . . . . .	19,745-62
Proclamation by provincial governor of Kirin restricting land ownership by Koreans . . . . .	19,167-70
Treaty regulating residence of Koreans, and protection of Korean property in Chientao 4 Sep 09 stipulated . . . . .	19,326

KOYAMA, Keichi

SIR official in Mukden at time of Incid- ent . . . . .	18,815-9
---	----------

KOZUKI, Yoshio

Attitude of Japanese Govt re Soviet Union . . . . .	23,467-68
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,460-67
Direct examination & redirect examina- tion . . . . .	23,458-60; 23,467-68
No knowledge of battle plans against USSR . . . . .	23,460-65
No large scale fighting 42-43 . . . . .	23,466
UTSUZU instructions to avoid trouble with USSR . . . . .	23,458
YOSHIMOTO, instructions to abide by Border Guard Regulations . . . . .	23,458

KRETSCHEIT, Alfred F

Affidavit . . . . .	24,616-19
Agreement - military signed between Japan & Germany 42 . . . . .	24,619-23
Cooperation looking between Germany and Japan . . . . .	24,616-9
Cross-examination . . . . .	24,619-49
Direct examination . . . . .	24,615-19
Economic points of military agreement of 18 Jan 42 . . . . .	24,638
German aid to Japanese armament industry	24,635-6
German attaches visit Southern Regions occupied by Japan . . . . .	24,636-7, 24,663-4
German technicians in Tokyo . . . . .	24,635-36
Germany lacked knowledge of Japan's plan to attack Pearl Harbor . . . . .	24,617; 24,643; 24,648; 24,660
Germany proposed attack on Singapore. .	24,624-8
Germany's attempt to persuade Japan to enter war against Russia . . . . .	24,618-19
Germany's plan to attack Russia, un- known to him and to Japan . . . . .	24,617

NEETSCHNER, Alfred F (cont'd)

Model submarines furnished Japan by Germany . . . . .	24,633-4
No -separate-peace agreement between Germany & Japan . . . . .	24,645-7
OKAMOTO conversation re German entry into war against US . . . . .	24,641-64F
Reports on theaters of war . . . . .	24,636-637
Report re attack on Singapore . . . . .	24,630-632
Telegram re mobilization of Jap forces	23,364-69
Visit to von WEIZSACKER . . . . .	24,628-629
WONLMAT and German economic mission in Japan 42 . . . . .	24,633-40, 24,664
Zones for operations, division of . .	24,622-5

KUHAHA

Favored dissolution of political parties	17,741-42; 17,747-50
--	-------------------------

KULUNG CONFERENCE AUG 37

New policy formed by Chinese High Command . . . . .	21,250
---	--------

KUOMINGTANG ARMY See CHANG, Hsueh-Liang Regime

KURUSU, Saburo

SATO-KURUSU luncheon . . . . .	24,557
STAHLER states KURUSU desired closer contact with Germany . . . . .	24,441
Tripartite Pact negotiations . . . . .	24,404

KUSABA, Tatsumi

Suicide of per transcript . . . . .	23,164
-------------------------------------	--------

KWANCAMEN INCIDENT

SAKURAI, Tokutaro, testimony re . . . .	20,558-67
---	-----------

KWANTUNG ARMY See Kantokuon, Mukden Incident, etc. Also witnesses KATAKURA, Tadashi; ISHIHARA, Kenji; and others

Action of in case of concerned US-USSR activities in North . . . . .	23,339-41
Always obeyed orders from Tokyo - KATAKURA . . . . .	19,062
Attitude toward German-Soviet War . . .	23,290
BLAKE, Lt Col, direct re estimate of strength of . . . . .	23,428-436
Cabinet recommendation of Mar 32 not binding . . . . .	19,085-6
Central authorities, differences in opinion with . . . . .	18,986-7
Chief of Staff recommended Japanese officials for Manchukuo Govt . . . .	19,065-66

KWANTUNG ARMY (cont'd)

Chinchow, entry into Dec 31 . . . . .	18,992-3
Commander-in-Chief, extent and type of control by War Minister acc to MIWANT	20,052-55
Commander-in-Chief may resort to force to defend Kwantung Province or protect railway but must immediately report to War Minister & CofS . . . . .	19,555
Commander-in-Chief under delegated command of War Ministry, Chief of Staff, Inspector-General . . . . .	19,555
Commander-in-Chief under direct Im- perial control . . . . .	19,554-55
Connection with Kwowa Kai . . . . .	18,853-4
Defense duties of . . . . .	23,338,23,329
Defensive mission of . . . . .	23,183
Disciplinary measures to insure com- pliance with orders never taken . . . . .	19,915
Dispatch of troops to Harbin, Jan 32 . . . . .	18,994-6
Faithfully abided by Neutrality Pact . . . . .	23,290
Function and duties of . . . . .	22,110-11
Harbin, dispatch troops to 31 . . . . .	18,912-24
HASHIMOTO testimony re Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	22,594-601
YATFOJI, Takusaburo, testimony re Kwantung Army's part in Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,014-21
Independence movement, no funds for . . . . .	18,945
ITAGAKI, re menace of Soviet Union to ITAGAKI's views on Soviet Mil Prepara- tions . . . . .	22,468,70-73 23,180-81
KASAHARA testimony re operations plans of . . . . .	23,189-201
Liaoning Committee for Peace and Order not formed by Kwantung Army but liaison was maintained with it . . . . .	19,072-74
MATSUURA, Maj Gen, excerpt from affi- davit re UTEZU's attitude toward Soviet Union . . . . .	23,469-70
MATSUURA, Tomokatsu, affidavit of . . . . .	23,282-83
"Military Administration" rumored in Yinkow following Mukden Incident . . . . .	18,925-6
NINAMI's comments on report that ITAGAKI, ISUIHARA, and HANATANI (KAWAYA) were center of activities in Manchuria . . . . .	19,872-5
NINAMI's efforts to restrain . . . . .	19,785-90
No non-Japanese forces under his command 34-36 acc to NINAMI . . . . .	19,948-50
Northeastern Administrative Council, attitude re . . . . .	19,009

KWANTUNG ARMY (cont'd)

OGISU testimony re activities of Sixth Army at Hailar . . . . .	23,029-36
Order to Commander-in-Chief re settling of Momonhan dispute . . . . .	22,577-78
OTA, cross, re use of at Momonhan . . . . .	23,110
OTSUBO, Kazuma, re war plans against USSR . . . . .	23,275-76
Plans OTSU and HEI made by operations officer and adopted by CinC . . . . .	20,037-39
Principles for preparation of operations . . . . .	23,173-84
Regulation 12 Apr 19 . . . . .	19,554-57
Refused to assist in German-Soviet War	23,393
Special maneuvers were to strengthen preparedness against USSR . . . . .	23,320-23,28
Staff officers' degree of independence	19,063-4
Strength of vs USSR . . . . .	23,341
TAKESHI interrogation re purpose of reinforcement of . . . . .	23,278
TAKAYAMA, Nobutake, re strength of 45	23,656
	23,658-59
TANAKA, Ryukichi, direct re . . . . .	22,718-19
Telegram from C of S re actions of Kwantung Army after Mukden Incident . . . . .	19,336
Tokyo instructions not to take part in Manchurian monarchial restoration movement . . . . .	18,943
Transfer of Kwantung Army units to Southern Regions . . . . .	23,385-86
UMEZU, re . . . . .	23,202-3;
	23,396-403;
	23,582
UMEZU would not permit reinforcements after Momonhan . . . . .	23,402-03
Withdrawal of CHANG's troops from Chinchow, negotiations for . . . . .	18,989-91
YAMAMURA, Haruo, direct re UMEZU's special selection as C in C . . . . .	23,416

KWANTUNG ARMY SPECIAL MANEUVER See Kantokuen

KYOWA KAI (Concordia Society)

Central Committee, functions of . . . . .	19,050-1
Conducted propaganda on harmfulness of opium acc to NAMBA . . . . .	20,326
Issued "Spirit of Foundation of Empire" including Independence Declaration of new Manchu Mongolian State 18 Feb 32 . . . . .	19,688

KWANTUNG ARMY (cont'd)

OGISU testimony re activities of Sixth Army at Hailar . . . . .	23,029-36
Order to Commander-in-Chief re settling of Nomonhan dispute . . . . .	22,577-78
OTA, cross, re use of at Nomonhan . . . . .	23,110
OTSUBO, Kazuma, re war plans against USSR . . . . .	23,275-76
Plans OTSU and HEI made by operations officer and adopted by CinC . . . . .	20,037-39
Principles for preparation of operations . . . . .	23,173-84
Regulation 12 Apr 19 . . . . .	19,554-57
Refused to assist in German-Soviet War Special maneuvers were to strengthen preparedness against USSR . . . . .	23,320-23,28
Staff officers' degree of independence	19,063-4
Strength of vs USSR . . . . .	23,341
TAKESBE interrogation re purpose of reinforcement of . . . . .	23,278
TAKAYAMA, Nobutake, re strength of 45	23,656
	23,658-59
TANAKA, Ryukichi, direct re . . . . .	22,718-19
Telegram from C of S re actions of Kwantung Army after Mukden Incident .	19,336
Tokyo instructions not to take part in Manchurian monarchial restoration movement . . . . .	18,943
Transfer of Kwantung Army units to Southern Regions . . . . .	23,385-86
UMEZU, re . . . . .	23,202-3;
	23,396-403;
	23,582
UMEZU would not permit reinforcements after Nomonhan . . . . .	23,402-03
Withdrawal of CHANG's troops from Chinchow, negotiations for . . . . .	18,989-91
YAMAMURA, Haruo, direct re UMEZU's special selection as C in C . . . . .	23,416

KWANTUNG ARMY SPECIAL MANEUVER See Kantokuen

KYOWA KAI (Concordia Society)

Central Committee, functions of . . . . .	19,050-1
Conducted propoganda on harmfulness of opium acc to NAMBA . . . . .	20,326
Issued "Spirit of Foundation of Empire" including Independence Declaration of new Manchu Mongolian State 18 Feb 32 . . . . .	19,688

KYOWA KAI (Cont'd)

KATAKURA, Tadashi, instrumental in organization of . . . . .	19,048-52
KATAKURA, Tadashi, testimony re . . . . .	19,049-52
Kwantung Army, connection with . . . . .	19,051-2
MATSUKI, Tarotsu, testimony re . . . . .	20,179-80
Meeting for formation of 18 Jul 32 . . . . .	19,049-50
MINAMI testimony re . . . . .	20,148-53; 20,119-20
Opposed by MINAMI . . . . .	19,968-71
Relations with CinC, Kwantung Army . . . . .	20,118-19
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi, testimony re . . . . .	18,840-63
LA PEROUSE STRAITS	
FUJITA testimony re . . . . .	23,544
LAFYBIRD INCIDENT of 12 Dec 37	
Acknowledgement of payment by Jap Govt from British Govt . . . . .	21,371
Apology for in note by MIYOTA to CRAIGIE on 14 Dec 37 . . . . .	21,367-68
Conditions surrounding, see to MAKAYAMA . . . . .	21,909-11
Not regarded as murder by GB . . . . .	17,695
LAKE KHANKA	
Mentioned in ARITA speech 6 May 36 in regard to settlement of Soviet-Manchukuo borderline . . . . .	20,970
LAMPSON	
Signed agreement for Cessation of Hostilities on behalf of China, 5 May 32 . . . . .	19,574
LANGING-ISHII AGREEMENT	
Excerpt from Lxh 2317 . . . . .	17,388-91
Exchange of notes 14 Apr 23 cancelling . . . . .	17,391-92
LAPEROUZA Straits - See La Perouse Straits	
LAUREL, Jose P	
YAMAMOTO, Kurakichi, testimony re . . . . .	17,954-62
LAWS OF WAR See also International Law	
Commission of Jurists to consider amendment of, attended by ENOMOTO at The Hague . . . . .	21,507
LAZARUS, A. G.	
Opening Statement, Russian Phase . . . . .	22,400-23
LEAGUE OF NATIONS See also Lytton Report	
Attitude toward Manchurian Incident . . . . .	21,003
Blamed in Japanese refusal to attend Brussels Conference . . . . .	21,003-6

LEAGUE OF NATIONS (Cont'd)

Imperial Rescript on Japanese withdrawal 27 Mar 33 . . . . .	19,700-01
MATSUOKA speech of 24 Feb 33 against adoption of draft report of Committee of Nineteen . . . . .	19,711-15
MIYANO's relation to Japan's secession from . . . . .	19,860-65
Report on Japan's invasion of China . . .	20,916
Resolution of 27 Sep concerning Japan .	21,004

LEAGUE OF NATIONS COMMISSION OF INQUIRY See  
Lytton Report

LEASED TERRITORIES OF JAPAN IN CHINA Japan's statement re, at Washington Conference . . . . .	17,406-10
---	-----------

LIAISON CONFERENCE See Conferences

LIAONING PEACE PRESERVATION COMMITTEE See also Lytton Report KANAI, Shoji, testimony re . . . . .	19,224
---	--------

LIAOTUNG PENINSULA Japanese sovereignty abandoned on "ad- vice" of German Ambassador . . . . .	18,775-83
Japanese sovereignty acquired by treaty . . . . .	18,772-75
Leased by Russia in 98 . . . . .	18,794

LIEBERT TESTIMONY See Economic Preparation  
for War

LI-LOBANOV TREATY Secret China-Russia alliance of May 96	17,287-92
---	-----------

LITVINOV DIARY EXTRACTS "Auxiliary Material", use of in peace negotiations . . . . .	22,910-17
Border in Changkufeng region as shown on map of Agreement . . . . .	22,810
Border redecoration suggested in accordance with Hunchun Agreement	22,861
Demand of both sides for withdrawal of troops . . . . .	22,584-55
Material to be presented to Redemarca- tion Commission must bear Russian & Chinese signatures . . . . .	22,906-909
MATSUSHIMA Incident . . . . .	22,909
No Man's Land Zone to be established	23,909
Non-Aggression Pact w. Japan, talk w. YOSHIZAWA re . . . . .	22,677-82

LITVINOV DIARY EXTRACTS (cont'd)

Responsibility for Changkufeng Incident	22,825-36
SHIGEMITSU attempt to arrange cessation of military action . . . . .	22,852
SHIGEMITSU conversation, USSR troops not to withdraw from line established by Manchun Agreement . . . . .	23,906-7
SHIGEMITSU, conversation re Nomonhan Truce Proposal . . . . .	22,936-42
SHIGEMITSU, talks w, re settlement of Changkufeng Incident & Manchun Agreement . . . . .	22,802-22,818
SHIGEMITSU trying to condition everything by date & action rather than by territory involved . . . . .	22,858
SHIGEMITSU-LITVINOV Truce Agreement . . . . .	23,910-11
Soviet use of air force . . . . .	22,851-62
USSR proposal of 11 Aug 38 to Japanese Govt re boundary dispute . . . . .	22,868-70 22,903-909
LIUTIAOKOU INCIDENT See Mukden Incident	
LOGAN, William	
Opening Statement, Division I . . . . .	17,122-40
"LOVE-THE PEOPLE" See also Military Discipline, Kindness to Chinese, etc	
Order of HATA, referred to in testimony of YOKOYAMA . . . . .	21,797
Principle of, put into practice after occupation of Hengyang and Kucilin . . . . .	21,798; 21,800
LOZOVSKY, Deputy Foreign Commissar	
Border Demarcation Commission . . . . .	23,101
Met with SATO, Naotake re Special Japanese Envoy for Peace . . . . .	23,594-96
Views on Northern Sakhalin concessions	23,093
LUKOUCHIAO INCIDENT (Marco Polo Bridge Incident) See also China Incident; Lungwang-miao Attack; Kwanganren Incident; Communist Influence in North China; testimony of witnesses WACHI; HASHINOTO; TANAKA, Shin-ichi; etc.	
Anti-Japanese Peoples Front . . . . .	20,988-93
BARRETT, David B Cross-examination . . . . .	21,831-63
Events following . . . . .	21,249
Firing upon Japanese soldiers . . . . .	20,989
HASEGAWA, Kiyoshi, testimony . . . . .	21,740-42
HASHINOTO, Gun testimony re . . . . .	20,609-67
Japanese policy of non-aggravation and local settlement deemed to failure . . . . .	21,000-1



LUKOUCHIAO INCIDENT (cont'd)

KAMABE, Shozo, testimony re . . . . .	20,517-48
Lukouchiao was outside line of cities that could be legally occupied by Jap troops . . . . .	20,646
Public feeling in Shanghai at time of, acc to OKAMOTO . . . . .	21,155
Special conference of Powers concerned requested by Japan . . . . .	21,001
TAMAKA, Shinichi, testimony re . . . . .	20,668-743
Timetable of Events Exh 2477 . . . . .	20,506
WACHI, Takeji, testimony re . . . . .	20,575-86

LUNGWANGMYAO ATTACK

SAKURAI, Tokutaro, testimony re . . . . .	20,554-58
---	-----------

LYTTON REPORT (CHINA PRE-INCIDENT HISTORY)

See also SS #19 Index to Lytton Report

Anti-foreignism-liberation of Asia from "imperialistic oppression" and repeal of "unequal treaties" are Chinese aims	18,682-8
Banditry . . . . .	18,689-92
Basic factors in study of Manchurian problem . . . . .	18,666
Boycott & anti-foreign propaganda in schools . . . . .	18,688-9
Boycott of Japanese goods, Ch VII . . . . .	20,839-907 20,922-36
Central Govt, finances of . . . . .	18,682
Central Govt, formation of . . . . .	18,677
China-Russia Secret Treaty of 96 . . . . .	18,791
Communism 1919-27 . . . . .	18,693-700
Communism 1927-32 . . . . .	18,701-6
Communism, effects on Japan . . . . .	18,706
Disunity after SUN, Yat-Sen . . . . .	18,679-82
International aid for China proposed . . . . .	18,706-8
Loss of territory by China prior to 1911 . . . . .	18,670-1
Military dictatorship, view of . . . . .	18,672-5
Modernization of Japan & China compared	18,669-70
Modernization & weakness of China a factor . . . . .	18,667-9
Mukden Incident the outcome of a long chain of friction . . . . .	18,666
Revolution of 1911 . . . . .	18,671-2
SUN, Yat-Sen, political & military pro- gram of . . . . .	18,675-6

LYTTON REPORT (MANCHURIA PRE-INCIDENT HISTORY)

Administrative unity of Manchuria pre- served in union of CHANG, Tsueh-Liang & Kuorintang . . . . .	18,723
---	--------

LYTTON REPORT (MANCHURIA - PRE-INCIDENT HISTORY) (Cont'd)

Anti-foreign propaganda by Kuomintang in Manchuria . . . . .	18,720-2
Anti-Japanese agitation increased in 31	18,721-2
CH'ING Hsueh-Liang, career & status of	18,718-20
Conflict between fundamental interests of Japan & China in Manchuria . . . . .	18,733-7
Historic interest of Japan . . . . .	18,733-4
Interventionist methods by Japan	18,736
"Special position" of Japan . . . . .	18,735
Strategic "life line" for defense . . . . .	18,734-5
Washington Conference Treaties have had little effect in Manchuria . . . . .	18,736-7
Economic interests of Chinese Govt and individuals . . . . .	18,725-7
Geography of Manchuria . . . . .	18,710-11
History of Manchuria . . . . .	18,712-15
Korean problem in Manchuria . . . . .	18,745-62
Mal-administration charged . . . . .	18,723-5
Political committee of North Eastern Provinces established at Mukden . . . . .	18,722
Russia-China relations 1894-1931 . . . . .	18,727-32
Russia-Japan relations . . . . .	18,731-2
Twenty-one Demands and "Treaties and Notes of 1915" . . . . .	18,737-44
Chinese views . . . . .	18,738-9
De facto situation following Japanese views . . . . .	18,740-4
Specific issues listed . . . . .	18,739-40
Specific issues listed . . . . .	18,737-44

LYTTON REPORT (MANCHURIAN INCIDENT AND AFTER)

Attitude of Defense towards Lytton Report . . . . .	18,770
Chinchow attack . . . . .	19,543-49
Harbin attack . . . . .	19,551-53
Independence movement after 31 . . . . .	18,844
Japanese forces in SFR Zone, 18 Sep 31	19,533
Japanese in Manchuria became citizens	19,017
Japanese reply to LYTTON report rejected by Tribunal . . . . .	18,762-71
Jehol attack . . . . .	19,553
Manchukuo Govt, conditions in 32 . . . . .	20,181-6
Deficit of \$20,000,000 for first year . . . . .	20,183
Educational and judicial reform . . . . .	20,183-84
Financial measures . . . . .	20,183-84
Manchukuo Govt established 9 Mar 32 . . . . .	19,532

LYTTON REPORT (MANCHURIAN INCIDENT AND AFTER) (cont'd)

NAKAMURA Incident . . . . .	18,885-6
Non-Japanese forces in Manchuria . . . . .	19,533-37
Nonni River Bridge Incident and occupation of Tsitsihar . . . . .	19,543-49
Peace Preservation Committee formed with Japanese help 31 Dec . . . . .	19,532
Preliminary report of Commission of Inquiry 29 Apr 32 . . . . .	19,530-38
Reports promised by Manchukuo Govt . . . . .	20,359-60
TANON assisted in Kirin independence . . . . .	19,013
TSANG Shih-Yi's detention by Kwantung Army . . . . .	18,980

MA, Chen-Shan

Director General of Military Administration . . . . .	18,947-50
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi testimony re . . . . .	18,832-5

MACKENSEN

Conversation with SHIMIZU at Rome . . . . .	24,491
German Ambassador at Rome . . . . .	24,189
Reports indignation of Japan at conclusion of German-Russian Treaty . . . . .	24,190-192

MAIKOP, SINKING OF the FUJITA Masamichi

MANCHUKUO

China Incident, effect of . . . . .	19,039-41
Extra-territoriality, abolishment of Aug 35 . . . . .	19,035-7;19044
Founded 1 Mar 32 . . . . .	20,943
National Army	
Formation of . . . . .	19,053-4
Japan's reason for approving . . . . .	19,054-5
YU, Chun-Han, attitude toward formation of . . . . .	19,054
Recognized by Japan as independent state Sep 32 . . . . .	20,943

MANCHUKUO, BORDER PROBLEMS See also Changkufang Incident, Momonhan Incident, Border Demarcation Commission, etc.

Border Commission proposed by Soviet . . . . .	22,868-70
Four Ministers' Conference re Boundary Committee . . . . .	23007
HASHIMOTO testimony re . . . . .	22,594-601
HATTORI, Takushiro testimony re . . . . .	23,018
IIMURA, Minoru, testimony re measures taken by IITZU for defense . . . . .	23,474
LITVINOV Diary Extract re . . . . .	22,906-911
MIURA, Kazuichi testimony re border . . . . .	22,894-97

MANCHUKUO, BORDER PROBLEMS (Cont'd)

Mobilization of Japanese reserves for reinforcements in Manchukuo . . . . .	23,330
Nomonhan Truce Agreement, Protocol . . . . .	23,151-2
OGISHI testimony re activities of USSR forces in Manchukuo . . . . .	23,029-30 23,031 23,080-82
OTA, Saburo testimony re . . . . .	23,092-3
Peking Treaty 14 Nov 1860 re border between China, Manchuria, Russia . . . . .	22,692-98
Report of Jap Foreign Office re inherited international compacts, etc. . . . .	22,926-27
Shatsufeng Incident . . . . .	22,933-42
TANAKA, Ryukichi, re Chungkufeng Hill being in Manchukuo . . . . .	22,716-17
TOGO-MOLOTOV meetings re frontier questions . . . . .	23,094-102
UCHIDA suggestions to TROYANOVSKY to create Border Committee to locally settle disputes . . . . .	23,006; 22,682-83
YANO, Nitsuji testimony . . . . .	22,978-23,003; 23,681-722; 23,829-56
MANCHUKUO. CREATION OF See also Manchukuo, Independence of	
HONJO, Shigeru testament "True Nature of the Manchurian Incident" . . . . .	19,254-70
ISHIHARA, Kenji testimony re . . . . .	22,132-36
MANCHUKUO, ECONOMY AND FINANCES OF See also Manchukuo Five Year Plan	
Cooperative banking societies formed . . . . .	20,414
Currency Stabilization- parity with yen reached in 35 . . . . .	20,364-66
Expenses for maintenance of order and defense 34.9% compared with 80% under old regime . . . . .	20,410-11
Heavy Industries Company, formation of . . . . .	19,059-60
Japan-Manchukuo Joint Economic Commission . . . . .	20,114
Manchurians became restive under Pacific War material demands . . . . .	19,061-62
OKADA, Kikusaburo, testimony re Manchukuo Five Year Industrial Plan . . . . .	18,271-341
Railways, control of . . . . .	20,944-56
Salt taxes, reduction in . . . . .	20,407-08
Statistics on improvements effected . . . . .	20,415-16
TANAKA, Shizuka, testimony re finances of Manchukuo . . . . .	20,459-71

Taxes, revision, abolition and adjustment of . . . . .	20,403-46
UEDA, Kenkichi, testimony re colonization and industrialization policies . . . . .	20,121-23
UEDA, Kenkichi, testimony re Five Year Plan on railway construction in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,121-23
WAKATSUKI speech re Japan's continental rights 22 Jul 37 . . . . .	19,194-96
MANCHUKUO FIVE YEAR PLAN See also Manchukuo, Economy and Finances of; Mobilization for War	
Foreign capital to be used . . . . .	20,455
KATAKURA, Tadashi, testimony re . . . . .	19,040-42
KISHI, Shinsuke, speech re 26 Nov 38 . . . . .	20,433-37
OKUTERA, Shinji, testimony re . . . . .	20,417-26
Result of the First Five Year Period Administration . . . . .	20,438-54
Agricultural development . . . . .	20,450-51
Crude for Manchukuo . . . . .	20,438-40
Extra-territoriality abolished . . . . .	20,440-41
Legal, judicial & administrative reforms . . . . .	20,441-45
Private economy to be ignored . . . . .	20,542-3
MANCHUKUO, INDEPENDENCE OF See also PU YI, Extra-territoriality	
Administrative Committee of the North East American and British POW to be interned in Korea as the Governor-General and the Army are strongly desirous of it - MINAMI . . . . .	19,689-92 20,018
Army, how formed & maintained . . . . .	19,053-6
"Army intends to go so far as to recognize the independence of Manchukuo". . . . .	20,147-48
Cabinet decisions affecting . . . . .	19,024-7; 19030-
Cabinet decision re control by Japanese advisers Apr 32 . . . . .	18,863-4
Cabinet meeting 32 re . . . . .	18,861-2
CHENG-DOIHAMA Agreement, background of Dairen conference . . . . .	19,993-96 20,944-5
Decorations from Hitler "strange to" - MINAMI . . . . .	20,017
De facto recognition by USSR shown by Navigation Treaty . . . . .	19,720-21
De facto recognition proved by USSR Manchukuo Protocol of 23 Mar 35 . . . . .	19,702
Emperor (PU YI) intelligent & independent, wrote own speech . . . . .	20,243-44
Encouraged by MINAMI while Ambassador and CinC, Kwantung Army 34-36 . . . . .	19,790-95
Extra-territoriality, relinquishment of by Japan, statement re . . . . .	19,717-19
Fundamental principles of new state . . . . .	19,708-10
Imperial Enthronement Descript . . . . .	19,696-98

MANCHUKUO, INDEPENDENCE OF (Cont'd)

Independence Declaration of New Manchukuo- Mongolian State, 18 Feb 32 . . . . .	19,686-92
ISHIMARU, Shizume "felt it necessary" to know contents of Emperor's speech . . . . .	20,244
ITAGAKI, Seishiro, CinC of Kwantung Army when British & American POWs released for Korea . . . . .	20,017-21
Jap relations with, ARITA Speech of 19 Dec 38 . . . . .	21,411-16
Japan would take over defense of Man- churia if it were to become an in- dependent state see to MINAMI . . . . .	19,932
"Japan-Manchuria Joint Management" based upon presumption that Manchuria might become independent . . . . .	19,938
KANAI, Shoji testimony . . . . .	19,219-34
KATAKURA, Tadashi, testimony . . . . .	18,882-19,126
Kwantung Army and Central Army Author- ities, attitude of . . . . .	19,080-81
MATSUKI, Tetsu, testimony re laws & government organization of Manchukuo . . . . .	20,157-80
MINAMI advised but did not control Manchukuo Govt . . . . .	19,955-59
MINAMI denies joining UEDA, Kenkichi, in petitioning KONOYE . . . . .	20,016
MINAMI letter to UGAKI in support of pro-Japanese regime in North and Central China . . . . .	20,012-14
MINAMI testimony re Manchukuo-Japan Economic Agreement of Jul 35 . . . . .	19,960-67
Officials, how recommended . . . . .	19,065-6
Orders to government "might have been, but were never issued"- MINAMI . . . . .	20,070-71
Press control in Manchukuo considered necessary by MINAMI . . . . .	19,967-68
Proclamation of establishment 1 Mar 32 . . . . .	19,702-10
Propaganda carried out in North . . . . .	19,997-20,006
Railways, control of . . . . .	20,944-56
Recognition of, by Rumania, admitted by Prosecution . . . . .	19,723
Special Service Organization to execute propaganda program . . . . .	19,999
UEDA, Kenkichi, testimony re Japanese assistance 36 - 39 . . . . .	20,110-24
Unification of Japanese organizations following establishment of new State, KIDO Diary . . . . .	20,095-100
Vice-ministers not Japanese to 11 Aug 32 . . . . .	19,123
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi, testimony . . . . .	18,796-831

MANCHUKUO YEAR BOOK

Source of statistics for . . . . . 20,399

MANCHURIA See also Lytton Report, Anti-Japanese Movement, etc.

Airfield construction, purpose of . . . . . 19,951  
 Allegedly invaded by USSR . . . . . 17,600  
 Considered an integral part of China by Japan in Portsmouth Treaty . . . . . 20,039  
 Japanese investments as of 28 . . . . . 19,214-15  
 MINAMI speech to division commanders re 4 Aug 31 . . . . . 19,201-03  
 Railway construction, purpose of . . . . . 19,950-51  
 Secret Convention between Russia and Japan delineating spheres of influence in Manchuria, Korea, and Outer Mongolia Jul 07 . . . . . 13,321-25  
 TSUKAHOTO, Governor of Kwantung Province, interview with 16 Aug 31 . . . . . 19,205-07

MANCHURIA, AUTONOMOUS MOVEMENTS IN See also Manchukuo, Independence of; Northeastern Administrative Council; Self-Govt Guiding Board

Army assistance would have been violation of Nine Power Pact - MINAMI . . . . . 19,883  
 Army connection with "unimaginable" - MINAMI . . . . . 19,882-4,19887  
 CHANG, Hai-Tung and YU, Chih-Shan declare independence . . . . . 18,944  
 Civilian party in Manchuria wished to "secure border lines" and put people's minds at rest . . . . . 19,228-29  
 HONJO's policy re . . . . . 18,998-002  
 HONJO, Shigeru "The True Nature of the Manchurian Incident" . . . . . 19,254-73  
 HONJO-YOSHIZAWA conversation re . . . . . 19,003-06  
 Independence movements in Manchuria, "inconceivable" - MINAMI . . . . . 19,884  
 Independence movement unknown to HIATA, Yukihiro . . . . . 19,299  
 Independence preached by KANAI, Shoji . . . 19,227  
 Independence proposals of YU, Chung-Han and others supported by HONJO . . . . . 19,264-5;  
 19,268  
 Japanese assistance . . . . . 19,014-7  
 Japanese ordered not to participate in autonomy movements - MINAMI . . . . . 19,783  
 KANAI, Shoji, testimony re Self Govt Guidance Board in Manchuria . . . . . 19,226-28  
 KATAKURA, Tadashi, testimony . . . . . 18,882-19,126  
 Kwantung Army's attitude re . . . . . 18,945-6  
 Kwantung Army's attitude re vested rights of Japan in Manchuria . . . . . 19,024

MANCHURIA, AUTONOMOUS MOVEMENTS IN (Cont'd)

Liaoning independence . . . . .	13,973
LO, Chen-Yu issues independence declaration Sep 31 . . . . .	18,042
NINAMI, Jiro, testimony re . . . . .	19,933-34
Northeastern Administrative Council . . . . .	19,007-11
Report re move to restore Ching Dynasty Self-Govt Guidance Board, relation of Kwantung Army to . . . . .	19,151-6 19,075-79
YAMAGUCHI, Jurichi testimony . . . . .	18,796-881
YAMAGUCHI testimony re . . . . .	13,806-60 13,869-13,881

MANCHURIA, HISTORY OF

Bandits . . . . .	18,939
Chinese moving to Manchuria as farmers . . . . .	18,799-800
China-Russia Treaties re Borders of Manchuria . . . . .	
Hunchun agreement . . . . .	22,851-53
Peking Treaty of 60 . . . . .	22,692-95
Treaty of 24, re Outer Mongolian People's Republic . . . . .	20,969-76
Civil faction under WANG, Yung-Ching before Mukden Incident, 26 . . . . .	18,825-6; 18,836
Jap Army in Manchuria, financing of . . . . .	19,055-6
Proclamation of establishment of Manchukuo 1 Mar 32 cites history . . . . .	19,702-10
Racially people mostly non-Chinese - MATSUOKA . . . . .	19,713-15

MANCHURIA, OCCUPATION OF See also Mukden Incident; Chinchow, Bombing & Occupation of; Korean Army Reinforcements, Dispatch of

Chiantao, dispatch of troops to . . . . .	20,060
Chiantao, proposed dispatch of troops to approved by NINAMI, 30 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,860; 19,865-6
Funds for dispatch of troops, how obtained . . . . .	20,057-58; 20,067
ITAGAKI, Seishiro, gave necessary instructions to Col HIRATA and Lt Col SHIMAMOTO . . . . .	19,328
KATAKURA, Tadashi, testimony . . . . .	18,882-19,126
KAWABE, Torashiro, testimony re . . . . .	19,393-425
Kirin-Kwaipei Railway, value of, acc to NINAMI . . . . .	19,936-37
Korean Army, responsibility for dispatch of, acc to NINAMI . . . . .	20,056-58 20,067
Manchuria to be used as base of operations in case of Japan-USSR war . . . . .	19,807-09



MANCHURIA, OCCUPATION OF (Cont'd)

MINAMI, Genji, before Emperor 28 Jan 32 . . . . .	19,924-33
MINAMI, order of military administration not to be set up in Manchuria . . . . .	19,894
TAKEDA, Hisashi, testimony re . . . . .	19,324-74
MANCHURIAN DIVISION OF DEFENSE CASE	
Division 2, Mukden Incident, beginning on page . . . . .	18,242
Evidence . . . . .	18,662-20,475
Opening statement by Messrs WAKAMOTO & OKAMOTO . . . . .	18,629-60
Problems prior to Mukden Incident	18,631-38
Mukden Incident and affairs incident thereto . . . . .	18,642-7
Special Features of Manchuria and birth of Manchukuo . . . . .	18,648-52
International problems of Manchukuo . . . . .	18,652-6
Domestic affairs of Manchukuo . . . . .	18,657-60
MANCHURIAN INCIDENT - See Lytton Report, Mukden Incident, ISHIMURA, Kenji, etc.	
HONJO's policy re, see to MATSUDA . . . . .	18,981-3
HONJO, Shigeru testament - True Nature of the Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,254-73
KOISO, NANOIYA, IFANUEA, and others decide that "actuated by the present incident the Army expects to solve the Manchurian problem" . . . . .	19,411
Relation of Sakura Kei to, see to WACHI . . . . .	19,668; 19,671-74
YOSHIZAWA, Kenkichi speech of 22 Jan 32 re . . . . .	19,521-9
MARCO POLO BRIDGE INCIDENT - See Lukouchiao	
MARITIME PROVINCE	
KASAHARA testimony re offensive plans against . . . . .	23,192-93
MATSUURA, Kusuo, Maj. excerpt from affidavit re . . . . .	23,276-77
OTSUBO, Kazuri, affidavit of . . . . .	23,275-76
TANAKA, affidavit re Kentokiken Plan. . . . .	23,371-80
USHIROBU, Jun testimony re Otsu Plan . . . . .	23,264-65
MARIUPOL RESCUE OPERATIONS - See FUJITA	
MASUDA, Kenetoshi affidavit . . . . .	21,631
Aircraft bombed only airfield south of Kweilin . . . . .	21,632

MASUDA, Kanetoshi (Cont'd)

Atrocities - No atrocities against Chinese in Sian-ten and Kweilin operations . . . . .	21,633
Comparison of Japanese & Chinese air strength . . . . .	21,632
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,634
Direct examination . . . . .	21,630-34
HATA, Commander-in-Chief, reference to orders of re military discipline . . .	21,633
Kweilin, description of capture of . . .	21,631-2
Sian-ten-Kweilin Operations, description of . . . . .	21,633

MATERIALS MOBILIZATION PLAN See under Mobilization for War; MAYAMA, Kwanji, etc.

MATSUDAIRA, Koto

Burning of Documents, including Declara- tion of War per orders . . . . .	22,845-46
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	22,847-46
Direct examination . . . . .	22,847-46

MATSUI, General See also Central China Area Army; Nanking

aided Jacquinet Zone in Shanghai . . . .	21,461
Attitude toward Chinese see to HIDAKA, Shinrokuro . . . . .	21,446-7
Central China Area Army Commander 5 Nov 37 . . . . .	21,889
Foreign rights & interests in China, violations of, see to NAKAYAMA . . . .	21,908-10
Foreign rights & interests in China, policy re see to NAKAYAMA . . . . .	21,908
Nanking, entry into . . . . .	21,911-12
Nanking military discipline re unlaw- ful acts committed . . . . .	21,562-70
Nanking, plans for attack on . . . . .	21,892-99
Nanking, policy re attack on see to NAKAYAMA, Yasuto . . . . .	21,895-9
Policy re attack on Nanking . . . . .	21,447-50
Replacement of . . . . .	21,947

MATSUKI, Torotsu

Affidavit re laws of Manchukuo . . . . .	20,157-80
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,181
Direct examination . . . . .	20,155-180
Emperor of Manchukuo, status of . . . .	20,158-61
General Affairs Board Chief was Japanese . . . . .	20,162
Japanese officials in Manchukuo, nature of . . . . .	20,170-75
Kyowe Kai . . . . .	20,170-80
Laws and ordinances, how drafted . . . .	20,164-66

MATSUKI, Tarotsu (Cont'd)

Legislative Yuan . . . . .	20,177-80
Manchukuo official 32-43 . . . . .	20,157-58
Ministers and vice-chiefs, powers and appointment of . . . . .	20,163-66
Pay of officials . . . . .	20,175-76
Planning posts given to Japanese . . . . .	20,171
Prime Minister "directed and super- vised the other ministers" . . . . .	20,161-63
State Council, Departmental Vice- chiefs and Privy Council Meetings . . . . .	20,166-69

MATSUMOTO, Shunichi

Affidavit rejected . . . . .	24,264-69
------------------------------	-----------

MATSUMURA, Tomokatsu

Affidavit of . . . . .	23,281-85
Border Guard Regulations; preventing border disputes, non-fortified zones, etc. . . . .	23,470-72
Excerpt from affidavit re UEZU's efforts to avoid friction with USSR, Aug. 43-Jul 44	23,468-72
Excerpt from affidavit re unexpectedness of Soviet entrance into war . . . . .	23,650-51
KAN-TOKU-EN. plan changed from offen- sive to defensive plan against Maritime Province . . . . .	23,282-83
Kwantung Army operations plan against USSR acc to TANAKA, Shin-ichi	23,375-6
Operations plan against Soviet Far East not shown to witness . . . . .	23,282-83
Strength of both forces . . . . .	23,285-86
UEZU's attitude toward Soviet Union . . . . .	23,469-70

MATSUOKA, Yosuke

Conception of idea of world peace . . . . .	24,240-41
Agrees that Germany will work for better relations between Japan and Russia . . . . .	24,405
Conference with HITLER . . . . .	24,407-09
Conference with STAHRMANN 9 Sep 40 . . . . .	24,429; 24,531-41
Conversations with HITLER, no official memoranda re . . . . .	24,585-7
Conversation with NAGAI about talks with German leaders . . . . .	24,581
Conversation with OTT . . . . .	24,331-32
Depends on FIC . . . . .	24,542-3
Desire to conclude non-aggression pact with Russia . . . . .	24,444
Explains aims of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,257; 24375-9
Germany deceived by . . . . .	24,613-4
Instructed not to make commitments to Germany . . . . .	24,580-1

MATSUOKA, Yosuke (Cont'd)

Negotiations re Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,404-06
Negotiations with STAMMER and OTT re Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,403
No separate peace clause . . . . .	24,445
Relations with OSHIMA . . . . .	24,582
Report on Imperial Conference for con- clusion of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,256
RIBBENTROP's invitation to Berlin . . . . .	24,444
Singapore, no commitments made to Ger- many re . . . . .	24,581
Speech at Governor's Conference con- cerning Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,340
Speech of 24 Feb 33 to League Assembly against adoption of Report of Committee of Nineteen . . . . .	19,711-15
STAMMER states only MATSUOKA took part in negotiations prior to conclusion of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,439
Tri-Partite Pact, explanation of before Imperial Conference 26 Aug 39 . . . . .	22,558
Tri-Partite Pact, meaning of . . . . .	24,676-7
Visit to Germany Feb 41 . . . . .	24,580-82
MATSUSHIMA AFFAIR	
Japanese Foreign Office Report . . . . .	22,931
LITVINOV Diary extracts, re circum- stances of death . . . . .	22,909
MIURA, direct examination re . . . . .	22,899
MATSUURA, Kusuo	
Operations plans against Soviet Mari- time Province . . . . .	23,276-77
Soviet certificate re whereabouts of . . . . .	23,161
MAY 5, 32 AGREEMENT See Joint Committee, Cease-Fire Agreement	
MAYAMA, Kwanji	
All ministries except Army & Navy speci- fied uses to which materials were to be put . . . . .	18,362
Allocations to Army & Navy increased 5% - 30% as result of decrease in supply . . . . .	18,372
Army & Navy attitude toward 39 plan for expansion of production negative . . . . .	18,377-8
Competent section in each ministry dealt directly with Planning Board . . . . .	18,373
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	18,379
Direct examination . . . . .	18,357-79
Expansion of China Incident alleged as reason for increased allocation of materials to Army & Navy in 41 . . . . .	18,372

MAYAMA, Kwenji (Cont'd)

Function of Planning Board: estimate  
and allocation of materials . . . . . 18,357  
Materials Mobilization Plan of 41,  
testimony re . . . . . 18,369-79  
Materials Mobilization Plan (Part 3 of  
Exh 842) testimony re . . . . . 18,359-69  
Navy Vice-Minister and War Ministry  
official made supplementary demand for  
steel in Sep 41 . . . . . 18,373-4  
Official in charge of materials mobiliza-  
tion . . . . . 18,369  
Purpose not increased production but  
coordination of supply and alloca-  
tion among the various ministries . . . 18,360  
Realization of 41 plan disrupted by  
Russo-German War, US ban on exports . . 18,371  
Relation of materials mobilization plans  
to plans for expansion of production . 18,374-7  
Research Secretary, Planning Board . . . 18,357  
Steel allocations 38-42 . . . . . 18,362-66  
Supply cut 40%-60% by US ban on exports 18,371

MAZAKI, Jinzaburo

Involved in General Staff personnel  
shift Dec 31 . . . . . 19,424-25  
No connection with Feb 26 Incident . . . 17,790

MEISSINGER, J A

Arrived in Japan as Gestapo agent . . . 24,525

MERCHANT SHIPBUILDING PROGRAM See also

Mobilization, Naval Preparations for War  
ONO, Takeshi, testimony re . . . . . 18,342-55

MILITARY DISCIPLINE See also "Love the People",

Kindness to Chinese, etc.  
AMANO, Shoichi, statement re . . . . . 21,759-63  
ANUGA, Kazunagi, statement re . . . . . 21,811  
HATA's fundamental rules, observance  
of in occupation of Hongyang, Kueilin,  
and Liuchow . . . . . 21,801  
HATA's instructions to troops re occupa-  
tion of Hankow . . . . . 21,773  
HATA's policy acc to KAWABE . . . . . 21,704-5  
HATA's policy acc to OYAMA . . . . . 21,661  
HATA's policy in China acc to MASUDA . . 21,633  
HATA's policy in China acc to SANO,  
Torata . . . . . 21,773  
HATA's policy in China acc to YOKOYAMA,  
Isamu . . . . . 21,797  
KAWABE, Masakazu, statement re . . . . . 21,707-5  
Kueilin-Liuchow operations, ANUGA's  
statement re . . . . . 21,808-11  
Occupation of Hankow . . . . . 21,701

MILITARY DISCIPLINE (cont'd)

Orders given to China Expeditionary  
Forces . . . . . 21,736-38  
Strict instructions given by MATSUI at  
Nanking acc to NAKAYAMA . . . . . 21,895-9

MILITARY SELF-SUFFICIENCY OF USSR IN FAR EAST

Article quoted from IZVESTIA . . . . . 23,178-79  
Four Ministers Conference, re Jap  
attitude toward USSR and Non-Aggress-  
ion Treaty . . . . . 23,180-81  
ITAGAKI's views on Soviet military pre-  
parations . . . . . 23,180-81

MILITARY TRAINING IN JAPANESE SCHOOLS

IWAMATSU, Goro, testimony re . . . . . 18,536-84  
YOSHIDA, Akio, testimony re . . . . . 18,438-503

MINAMI, Jiro

Advised but did not control Manchukuo  
Govt . . . . . 19,955-59  
Affidavit . . . . . 19,776-99  
Airfields in Manchuria, purpose of . . . 19,951  
ANDO, Rikichi, sent to investigate  
explosion . . . . . 19,830  
ARAKI told of occupation of Chinchow  
contrary to orders . . . . . 19,923  
Artillery in Mukden . . . . . 19,875-77  
Aide for the Asiatics, believed in . . . 20,034  
Cabinet in session 19, 20, 21 Sep  
but no decision . . . . . 19,845  
CHENG, Hsiao-Hsu certified PU Yi letter  
as genuine . . . . . 19,786  
Chief of Staff (KANAYA) went to Palace  
with Premier WAKATSUKI, re dispatch  
of Korean Army reinforcements . . . . . 19,850  
Chientao, dispatch of troops to . . . . . 20,060  
Chientao, dispatch of troops to pro-  
posed and approved by MINAMI 30 Sep  
31 . . . . . 19,865-69  
19,860  
Chinese mayor of Mukden after DOIHARA,  
MINAMI uninformed as to how  
appointed . . . . . 19,893  
Chinchow attack after MINAMI's tire . . . 19,834  
Chinchow bombing, Honjo warned as  
result of . . . . . 19,788  
Chinchow, MINAMI policy was not to  
attack . . . . . 19,834-37  
Chinchow not taken because of MINAMI's  
warning . . . . . 19,916  
Chinchow occupation contrary to MINAMI's  
policy before resignation . . . . . 19,921-23

MINAMI, Jiro (Cont'd)

CinC Kwantung Army, extent and type of control by War Minister . . . . .	20,052-55
Cross-examination . . . . .	19,806-20,036
Dai Nippon Seijikai . . . . .	20,030-35
Dai Nippon Seijikai aimed to extend GEA Co-Prosperity sphere . . . . .	20,034
Dai Nippon Seijikai, attitude as President of, toward termination of war . . . . .	20,083-88
Dai Nippon Seijikai, MINAMI chosen as president because he could control Govt and military . . . . .	19,798
Dai Nippon Seijikai not a Govt-serving organization . . . . .	19,799
Direct and indirect . . . . .	19,773-805; 20,037-107;
Disciplinary measures to insure compliance with orders never enforced on Kwantung Army . . . . .	19,915
Disclosures recollection of criticism by KOISO for having agreed with Finance Minister on Army reform . . . . .	19,827
DOIHARA activities not recalled . . . . .	19,881-2
DOIHARA appointment as major of Mukden unavoidable despite order against military administration . . . . .	19,878-79
Expansion of Incident unavoidable . . . . .	19,832-34
Forces cannot be dispatched overseas without consent of War, Navy, Finance and Foreign Ministries and Premier . . . . .	19,921
Funds for dispatch of troops, how obtained . . . . .	20,057-58; 67
General Staff - War Ministry Conference of 19 Sep decided on non-expansion . . . . .	19,781
Governor-General of Korea . . . . .	19,796-97
Great Wall never crossed to maintain law and order in Manchuria . . . . .	20,074-75
Greater East Asia Co-prosperity Sphere, Views on TOJO's statement re . . . . .	20,046-47
HAYASHI Senjuro on own discretion ordered troops to cross into Manchuria and afterwards nothing could be done . . . . .	19,782; 19,844-52
HAYASHI, Senjuro punished but not recalled or replaced . . . . .	19,857
HONJO, DOIHARA, ITAGAKI, ISHIHARA could have been removed but need to do so not recognized . . . . .	19,916-18
HO-UMEZU Agreement, how concluded . . . . .	19,981-93
HO-UMEZU and other friendly agreements in 35 . . . . .	19,794

MINAMI, Jiro (Cont'd)

HURLEY's visit Oct 31 . . . . .	19,884-87
IBARA not Chief of Staff of Korean Army . . . . .	20,080-81
Imperial Sanction not granted unless Supreme Command and Govt agree . . . . .	20,067
Incident was an undeclared war . . . . .	19,859
Increase in Army strength in Korea not so that it might help Kwantung Army in Manchuria . . . . .	19,820
Increase in Army strength in Korea a "long standing desire" for defense and to promote prosperity - MINAMI hoped it could be done some day - speech of 30 Jun 31 . . . . .	19,809-13
Independence movements in Manchuria - any assistance would have been violation of Nine Power Pact . . . . .	19,883
Independence movement in Manchuria, Army connection with, "unimaginable" . . . . .	19,882-84; 19,887
Independence movement in Manchuria "inconceivable" . . . . .	19,884
Independence of Manchukuo encouraged dur- ing tenure as Ambassador and CinC, Kwantung Army 34-36 . . . . .	19,790-95
Influential leaders in various parts of Manchuria favored establishment of an independent state . . . . .	19,933-34
Instructions re Mukden outbreak sent by . . . . .	19,371
Inner Mongolian independence, favored by TANAKA, Ryukichi, received no help from IMK I . . . . .	19,794-5
Instructions re Mukden outbreak sent by MINAMI . . . . .	19,331
Instructions to Military Attache KOMATSU- BARA 6 Oct 27 . . . . .	19,943-6
Instructions to military attache re espion- age and subversive work, never given . . . . .	19,940
International law views re . . . . .	20,027-30
International law would be violated if Manchuria declared its independence from China with Japanese help and the help of Japanese troops . . . . .	20,044-45
IRAA and IRAPS . . . . .	20,030-32
IRAA was govt-serving organization . . . . .	19,798
IRAPS had no link with the people . . . . .	19,798
ITAGAKI and ISHIGAKI, rumors re arbitrary action investigated and found ground- less . . . . .	20,060-62



MINAMI, Jiro (Cont'd)

Japan did not occupy Manchukuo, merely stationed troops there . . . . .	20,040
Japan to take over defense of Manchuria if it were to become independent state	19,932
"Japan-Manchuria Joint Management" based upon presumption that Manchuria might become independent . . . . .	19,933
KANAYA, Hanzo, Chief of Staff, telegrammer from reactions of Kwantung Army after Mukden Incident . . . . .	19,331-6
Kirin-Kwainai Railway, value of . . . . .	19,936-37
Korean Army reinforcements approved by Cabinet 22 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,783
Korean Army reinforcements could have been controlled by refusal of funds but this was not done . . . . .	19,855-56
Korean Army reinforcements--it was consistent with Govt policy not to recall them . . . . .	19,853
Korean Army reinforcements opposed by MINAMI . . . . .	19,843-52
Korean Army reinforcements reported as unavoidable by MINAMI . . . . .	19,852
Korean Army reinforcements to Manchuria ordered stopped by Chief of Staff . . . . .	19,782
Korean Army responsibility for despatch of . . . . .	20,056-58 20,067
Kwantung Army, efforts of MINAMI to restrain . . . . .	19,785-90
Kwantung Army had national defense plan against USSR prepared by General Staff Headquarters . . . . .	20,077
Kwantung Army report that ITAGAKI, ISHIHARA and HAMATANI (KANAYA?) were center of activities in Manchuria . . . . .	19,872-75
Kyowa-Kai opposed by MINAMI . . . . .	19,968-71
League of Nationals, MINAMI's relation to secession from . . . . .	19,860-65
Lecture before Emperor on 28 Jan 32 re Manchurian situation . . . . .	19,924-33
Lytton Commission, invitation to Manchuria approved . . . . .	20,058-60
"Making Sea of Japan into a lake", meaning of . . . . .	19,135-36
Manchukuo-Japan Economic Agreement Jul 35 . . . . .	19,960-67
Manchuria considered by Japan an integral part of Chinese territory see to Portsmouth Treaty . . . . .	20,039-40

MINAMI, Jiro (Cont'd)

Manchuria to be used as base of operations in case of war with USSR . . . . .	19,807-09
Manchurian border crossed only to stop bandits . . . . .	19,976-80
Manchurian Incident not violation of Nine-Power Pact . . . . .	19,882-83
Military administration ordered not to be set up in Manchuria . . . . .	19,783
Military administration ordered not to be set up in Manchuria - order based on report that such was being considered for Yinkow . . . . .	19,894
Mukden Incident, Tokyo measures immediately following . . . . .	19,779-84
New govt, Japanese ordered by Foreign Ministry and MINAMI not to participate in movements for . . . . .	19,783
No non-Japanese forces under his command in Manchuria 34-36 . . . . .	19,948-50
Opium traffic principal source of revenue for Manchukuo Govt . . . . .	19,976
Opposed transfer of Korean and Formosan Governments-General to Home Ministry . . . . .	19,797
Orders to Manchukuo might have been, but were never issued . . . . .	20,070-71
Personal history . . . . .	19,776
Plans Otsu and Hei made by Operations Officer and adopted by CinC of Kwantung Army . . . . .	20,037-39
Portsmouth treaty not believed violated . . . . .	20,046
Positive policy in Manchuria and Mongolia not inspired but opposed by MINAMI . . . . .	19,779
POW, role of Korean Governor-General . . . . .	20,082-83
Press control in Manchukuo considered necessary . . . . .	19,967-68
Prisoners sent to Korea "I had no part in it at all" . . . . .	20,080
Privy council meetings re creation of GIA Ministry . . . . .	20,021-26
Privy Council minutes of 9 Dec 31 meeting, Comments on . . . . .	19,835-40
PU Yi letter, genuineness doubted . . . . .	19,898-902
PU Yi letter interesting . . . . .	20,068-69
PU Yi letter to MINAMI ignored . . . . .	19,785
PU Yi, movement to reinstall as Emperor not heard of by MINAMI . . . . .	19,878
PU Yi removal of to Dairin plotted by DOIHARA, MINAMI uninformed . . . . .	19,906-09

MINAMI Jiro (Cont'd)

PU Yi's arrival in Yinkow reported to him	19,909
PU Yi's removal to Dairen, warning telegram sent to Kwantung Army in connection with rumor of DOIHARA's activities . . .	19,913-15
Railway construction in Manchuria, purpose of . . . . .	19,950-51
Reduction in arms carried out under HANAGUCHI and WAKATSUKI Cabinets . . . .	19,815-19
Russia not to be attacked in case of Japan-USSR War . . . . .	19,808
Self Govt Guiding Board activities and roles of DOIHARA, ITAGAKI, etc. details which never came to his attention . . . .	19,895-97
SHIDEHARA, conversation with . . . . .	19,828-30
SHIDEHARA trusted by MINAMI . . . . .	19,880
Special Service Department abolished . . . .	20,073-74
Special Service Organization abolished in order to make Manchukuo more independent	19,792-93
Special Service Organization and Special Service Department different; neither dealt with opium . . . . .	20,072-74
Special Service Organization, why abolished	19,974-76
Speech before Division Commanders 4 Aug 31	19,200-03
Speech of 4 Aug 31 distorted - MINAMI not opposed to arms reduction . . . . .	19,777-79
Speech of 4 Aug 31 stated that Manchuria was Japan's life line . . . . .	19,807; 19,814 - 20
Supreme Command at 19 Sep conference "strongly favored" dispatch of reinforcements . . . . .	19,781
TANAKA Ryukichi testimony denied . . . .	20,065-66
TATEKAWA trip to Mukden . . . . .	19,821-25; 19,827
Tientsin riots, 31 Nov . . . . .	19,903-05
UGAKI, Kazushige an intimate senior . . . .	19,777
Unification of Japanese organs in Manchuria and Mongolia following establishment of new State-KIDO Diary . . . . .	20,095-100
WACHI, Takaji, states MINAMI on being apprised by ARAKI of October Incident plans ordered plotters arrested . . . . .	19,667
WAKATSUKI Cabinet fell because of "independent" action of Home Minister ADACHI	19,790
World rule a mistaken notion . . . . .	20,048

MINISTER WITHOUT PORTFOLIO - See Exh 97, not read into Record

MITARAI, Tatsuo  
 ABE Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . . 17,795-96

MITARAI, Tetsuo (Cont'd)

Cabinet changes resulting from Army pressure would indicate conspiracy . . .	17,765-6
Cabinets that fell as a result of Army Pressure acc to Prosecution . . . . .	17,773-74
Cabinets that fell thru military pressure	17,770-71
Constitution of new Cabinets often discussed by Army . . . . .	17,773-74
Cross and recross examination . . . . .	17,802-42; 17,864-65
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	17,755-801 17,842-64
First KONOYE Cabinet, reason for fall of	17,792-93
HAYASHI Cabinet, reason for fall of . . .	17,791-92
FIRANUYA Cabinet, reason for fall of . . .	17,773-74; 17,793-94
HINOTA Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . .	17,773; 17,790-91; 17,821-36
Influence of Vice-War Minister UMEZU . . .	17,834-36
Influence of War Minister TERAMUCHI . . .	17,828-34
INUKAI Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . .	17,816-19; 17,773; 17,768-69
KOISO Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . .	17,799-801
OKADA Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . .	17,789-90
Personal history . . . . .	17,755-57
Political views expressed by War Minister	17,853-58
Reasons for failure of General UGAKI to form a Cabinet . . . . .	17,831-36
SAITO Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . .	17,771-72 17,788-89
Second KONOYE Cabinet, reason for fall of	17,796-97
TANAKA Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . .	17,766
Testimony re reported statement of UMEZU, Yoshijiro, Vice Minister . . . . .	17,843-47
Testimony re rise and fall of Japanese Cabinets . . . . .	17,757-865
Third KONOYE Cabinet, reason for fall of	17,773;17,842 17,798-99
TOJO Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . .	17,797-98
WAKATSUKI Cabinet, reason for fall of . . .	17,820;17,773; 17,802-16, 17,849-52; 17,767-68; 17,802-20; 17,785-88
YAMAGUCHI Cabinet, reason for fall of . . .	17,766-67
YONAI Cabinet, reason for fall of . . . . .	17,841-42 17,773;17,796

MITSUNAMI, Teizo	
Air bombardment in China . . . . .	21,383-7
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,387
Direct examination . . . . .	21,382-87
Rear Admiral . . . . .	21,382
Testimony . . . . .	21,383-7
MIURA, Kazuichi See TANAKA testimony re report	
Changkufeng, inspection of area ordered by INOUE . . . . .	22,894-97
Direct examination re Changkufeng Incident . . . . .	22,879-902
Manchukuo-USSR border, inspection of . . . . .	22,897-93
MATSUMURA, death of . . . . .	22,899
Siulungfeng Hill, air bombardment of . . . . .	22,896
UGAKI, telegrams to re report of TERAO . . . . .	22,898-99
MIYAKAWA	
Confirmed Japan so agreement to truce terms . . . . .	22,941-42
Protested against Shatsufeng Incident . . . . .	22,934
MIYAKE, Mitsuharu	
Certificate of death of . . . . .	23,155
MIYAZAKI, Shuichi	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,616-22
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,623
Direct examination . . . . .	21,616-22
Juhan Area, capture of . . . . .	21,618-22
MIZUNO, Shinko (Yoshiyuki)	
ARAKI "the most moderate and the most neutral in his thinking" . . . . .	18,622
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	18,627
Direct examination . . . . .	18,614-27
File "Japan in Emergency" produced by . . . . .	18,619
Objectives of production of "Japan in Emergency"	
New educational medium . . . . .	18,619
New kind of motion picture . . . . .	18,620-21
To "bring order out of chaos in the thought world" . . . . .	18,621-2
Personal history . . . . .	18,614-8
MOBILIZATION FOR W.F. See also General Mobilization Law; Manchukuo, Economy and Finances of	
MAYAMA, Kwanji, testimony re materials mobilization plans & plans for expansion of production . . . . .	18,357-79
OKADA, Fikuseburo, testimony re Five Year Industrial Plan etc . . . . .	18,271-341
ONO, Takeshi, testimony re "scrap and build" program . . . . .	18,342-55

MOBILIZATION FOR WAR (Cont'd)

OWADA, Teiji, testimony re National  
Electric Power Control Law . . . . . 18,243-70  
YOSHINO, Shinji, testimony re formula-  
tion of wartime economic policies in  
37 . . . . . 18,198-242

MONGOLIA See also Outer Mongolia  
Autonomous regime, formation of . . . . 18,933  
Inner Mongolia secret military policy  
IFEDA telegram to Foreign Minister re. 21,142-48  
KANYUANCHAPU's autonomous army . . . . 18,967  
Outer Mongolia not a sovereign state . . 17,325-29  
State Founding Conference of Inner  
Mongolia, "no papers hit the mark" . . 20,144

MORI, Tokuji  
Affidavit . . . . . 21,868-9  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,868-9  
Direct examination . . . . . 21,867-69  
Opium not transported by Japanese gun-  
boats in 34 . . . . . 21,869  
Personal history . . . . . 21,868

MORIOKI, Takashi  
Affidavit . . . . . 21,624-27  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,627  
Direct examination . . . . . 21,623-27  
Hankow, occupation of . . . . . 21,624-7

MOSCOW Conference  
DEANE, General, affidavit of . . . . . 23,633-39  
SATO, direct . . . . . 23,578-79

MOTION PICTURES  
KIDO, Shiro evidence re lack of pro-  
paganda in . . . . . 18,598-613  
MIZUNO, Shinko, testimony re "Japan in  
Emergency" . . . . . 18,614-27

MUKDEN CHAOYANGCHEN RAILWAY  
Chinese Railway . . . . . 18,877  
Peace Preservation Committee . . . . . 18,875-9  
South Manchurian Railway, no connection  
with . . . . . 18,872-4

MUKDEN INCIDENT (Liutiaokou Incident)  
ANDO, Rikichi sent to investigate ex-  
plosion . . . . . 19,830  
ANDO's trip from Tokyo on investiga-  
tion assignment . . . . . 18,930

MUKDEN INCIDENT (Cont'd)

Artillery in Mukden, HIRATA testimony re . . . . .	19,293;19,309-10
Artillery in Mukden, MINAMI testimony re . . . . .	19,875-77
Changes in Mukden Headquarters staff soon after Incident . . . . .	18,929-30
High Command personnel shifts of Dec 31 following Incident . . . . .	19,424-5
HONJO, Shigoru, Testament accepting responsibility for . . . . .	19,246-47
Instructions from Tokyo re . . . . .	18,897; 18,913-24
Investigation of rumors of arbitrary actions of ITAGAKI, and ISHIHARA reported rumors groundless . . . . .	20,061-62
ISHIHARA, Kenji, testimony . . . . .	22,093-253
KATAKURA, Tadaishi, cross-examination re . . . . .	18,282-19,126
KATAKURA, Tadaishi testimony re . . . . .	18,889-907
KAWABE, Torashiro, testimony re . . . . .	19,410-19
Kirin area, troops sent to . . . . .	18,907-9
Kwantung Army staff goes to Mukden from Port Arthur . . . . .	18,894-7
MINAMI, Jiro, testimony re Tokyo measures immediately following . . . . .	19,779-84
Outbreak of . . . . .	22,117-22
OYAMA, Ayao (Fumio), testimony re . . . . .	19,616-62
SCAP request to USSR for Japanese investigation report re . . . . .	23,174-5
SHIMAMOTO, Masaichi, affidavit re . . . . .	19,479-85
Subdivision 2 of Manchurian phase, beginning page . . . . .	19,243
TAKEDA, Hisashi, testimony re . . . . .	19,324-38
TATEKAWA arrives from Tokyo, 19 Sep 31	18,901-7
Tokyo's policy re . . . . .	18,905-7
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi testimony re . . . . .	18,813-21

MUKDEN PENINSULA

Telegram from Japanese Foreign Minister renouncing occupation of May 95 . . . . .	18,786-7
--	----------

MUNITIONS MINISTRY

Excerpt from ordinance defining organ- ization of, Exh 89 . . . . .	17,521-23
--	-----------

MURAKAMI, Keisaku

Soviet certificate re whereabouts of . . . . .	23,158
--	--------

MURATA, Shozo

Advisor, then Ambassador to Philip- pines Feb 42 - Jul 44 . . . . .	18,010-11
Personal history, president of OSK . . . . .	18,009-11
Relations with Laurel . . . . .	18,012-15

MURATA, Shozo (Cont'd)

Requested by TOJO to go to Philippines. 18,011  
Testimony . . . . . 18,009-19

MURDER

Argument & evidence by Mr. BLAKENEY  
that killing in war is not murder . . .17,693-7

MUTO, Akira See also Nanking, War Minister,  
War Ministry, Prisoners of War

Attitude re protection of foreign  
rights & interests . . . . . 21,464-5  
Foreign interests, protection of . . . 21,915;  
21,934-7  
Kyowa Kai, refused to be honorary  
advisor of . . . . . 18,859  
Nanking, entry into . . . . . 21,912  
Vice Chief of Staff Central China Area  
Army . . . . . 21,889;  
21,914-16

MUTO, Torio

Affidavit . . . . . 20,386-93  
Cabinet council of Manchukuo very  
influential . . . . . 20,390  
China Incident, Manchukuo officials  
opposed to . . . . . 20,398  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 20,399  
Direct examination re Govt organiza-  
tions of Manchukuo . . . . . 20,377-90  
Domestic propoganda handled by Man-  
churians . . . . . 20,395-96  
Information Bureau had to work with  
Information Sections of Kwantung  
Army and SMR . . . . . 20,394-95  
Judicial official in Japan and Man-  
chukuo . . . . . 20,386-87  
Judiciary in Manchukuo, measures to  
improve . . . . . 20,388-89  
Kenkoku Shiryo (Shrine) for the  
Emperor only . . . . . 20,392-94  
Privy Council of Manchukuo, composi-  
tion and actions of . . . . . 20,391-92  
Religious freedom in Manchukuo . . . . 20,393-94  
Unity between Japanese and Manchukuoan  
officials . . . . . 20,396-97

"MY TWENTY FIVE YEARS IN CHINA", by John B. POWELL

Argument on admissibility of excerpts  
from, leading to rejection . . . . . 17,450-53  
Argument re introduction of excerpt  
finally admitted . . . . . 17,298-303



"TY TWENTY FIVE YEARS IN CHINA"(Cont'd)

Excerpt re militarism, military training & development of heavy industry in USSR . . . . .	18,429-30
Excerpt re Sian Incident . . . . .	18,426-7
Excerpts re 39 Chinese-Russian dispute in Manchuria . . . . .	18,420-2
Excerpt re training of Korean & other oriental troops by USSR . . . . .	18,432-33

NAGAI, Yetsuji

Affidavit . . . . .	24,580-2
Conversation with MATSUOKA, Mar 41 . . . . .	24,581
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	24,582
Direct examination . . . . .	24,578-82
MATSUOKA, accompanied to Germany Feb 41 . . . . .	24,580-2
MATSUOKA instructed not to make operational or strategical commitments to Germany . . . . .	24,580-1
MATSUOKA's talks with German leaders . . . . .	24,581
Relations between OSUJIMA & MATSUOKA cold . . . . .	24,582
Reports to TOJO & SUGIYAMA . . . . .	24,581-2
Singapore, no commitments made by MATSUOKA to Germany re . . . . .	24,581

N. KAJIMA

Part played in settling NOMOHAN Incident acc to MASHIMOTO . . . . .	22,600
Vice Chief of Staff, Imperial Hotrs . . . . .	22,600

NAKAMURA INCIDENT

Excerpt from Japan Chronicle 9 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,210-11
KATAKURA, Tadashi testimony re . . . . .	18,883-6

NAKAMURA, Keinoshin

Control by police exerted only when necessary for maintenance of law & order . . . . .	18,524-6
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	18,535
Direct examination . . . . .	18,509-35
HAMPACK's charge that the accused contrived through the police to have the Govt suppress words or acts contrary to a policy of preparation for aggressive war not proved acc to Justice Webb . . . . .	18,531
Incidents which police helped to control . . . . .	18,525-6
Police activities, argument as to relation to issues in the case . . . . .	18,516-23
Police Administrator for 13 years . . . . .	18,510
Police organization in Japan . . . . .	18,512-14

NAKAMURA, Keinoshin (Cont'd)

Purpose of testimony to show that police functions in Japan were constant and unrelated to preparation for aggressive warfare . . . . . 18,515  
 Tonariguri had no relation to special higher police . . . . . 18,534-5

NAKAMURA, Kotaro See HASHIMOTO, direct examination, also TANAKA, Ryukichi, cross-examination

NAKAMURA, Totsuji  
 Affidavit . . . . . 21,864  
 Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,867  
 Direct examination . . . . . 21,864-21,867  
 Opiur ships not escorted by Japanese destroyers in Indian Ocean area . . . . . 21,866

NAKAYAMA, Yasuto

Affidavit . . . . .	.21, 888-913
Affidavit . . . . . of . . . . .	.21, 924-5
Central China Area Army, organization & purposes of . . . . .	.21, 888-90
Cross-examination . . . . .	.21, 916-47
Direct examination . . . . .	.21, 435-42;
	.21, 895-916;
	.21, 948
Nanking, attack on . . . . .	.21, 891-913
Prisoners of war . . . . .	.21, 938-41
Russian Embassy in Nanking, burning of . . . . .	.21, 948
Shanghai Area, fighting in . . . . .	.21, 888-91
Shanghai Expeditionary Army, duty of . . . . .	.21, 891
Tenth Army, duty of . . . . .	.21, 891

NAMBA, Tsunekazu

Affidavit figures erroneous . . . . .	.20, 356
Affidavit re Manchukuo opium monopoly . . . . .	.20, 309-36
Cross-examination . . . . .	.20, 336-56
Direct and redirect . . . . .	.20, 307-36
	.20, 357-58
Extent of illegal use of opium prior to 31	20, 311-12
Extra-territoriality - after abolition in Manchukuo, no differences between applications of anti-narcotics regulations to Japanese and Manchurians . . . . .	.20, 357
Extra-territoriality - Japanese laws applied to Japanese Nationals even after abolition of extra-territoriality . . . . .	.20, 357

NAIWA, Tsunekazu (Cont'd)	
HOSHINO, conversations with, relative to opium monopoly jobs in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,336-39
Imports of opium explained . . . . .	20,328
Japanese Nationals "strictly prohibited" from smoking opium . . . . .	20,345-46
Kwantung Army gave no orders to witness re work of Opium Monopoly Bureau . . . . .	20,343
Kwantung Army not intermediary between Japan and Manchukuo . . . . .	20,342-44
Kwantung Army officers interested in opium from standpoint of peace and order . . . . .	20,343
Kwantung Army was anxious to get opium monopoly operating quickly . . . . .	20,344; 20354-5
Kwantung Army was intermediary between Japan and Manchukuo . . . . .	20,353-54
Kyowa Kei conducted propaganda on harmfulness of opium . . . . .	20,326
Narcotics policy . . . . .	20,335-36
Organization of Monopoly Bureau . . . . .	20,310
Policy in Manchukuo, gradual decrease, why adopted . . . . .	20,313-14
Policy in Manchukuo - steps in implementation . . . . .	20314-30
Profit elimination attempted . . . . .	20,310-20
Profits . . . . .	20,305-7 20,322-3 20,330-5 20,346-51 20,355-6 20,370-2
Public retail shops caused criticism . . . . .	20,318
Suppression not discussed prior to departure for Manchukuo . . . . .	20,339
Vice-director Opium Monopoly Bureau, Manchukuo . . . . .	20,300

NANAMI, Toshio	
Affidavit re certificate of authenticity by CHENG Hsiao-Hsu on PU Yi letter . . . . .	20,209-10
Aide-de-camp to General MINAMI 33-36 . . . . .	20,209

NANKING	
Air bombardment of . . . . .	21,390-92
Atrocities in, report of NAKAYAMA . . . . .	21,943-7
Attack on . . . . .	21,447; 21,472-4
Capture of, testimony of NAKAYAMA, Yasuto . . . . .	21,899-908
Conditions after fall of . . . . .	21,458-60
Fall of . . . . .	21,455-60

NANKING (Cont'd)	
International Committee for Nanking Safety Zone operated refugee quarters in Nanking	21,571
Japanese policy during attack of . . . . .	21,447-54
Judicial Department, establishment of . . . . .	21,912-13
Military discipline in . . . . .	21,562-63; 21,565-80; 21,595-9
Murder in . . . . .	21,577
Plans for attack on, acc to NAKAYAMA Yasuto	21,892-98
Refugee zone . . . . .	21,919
Restoration Govt established Mar 38 . . . . .	21,454
Self-Government Committee established by Chinese 1 Jan 38 . . . . .	21,454
NANKING PUPPET GOVT See WANG Ching-wei Regime	
NAVAL BLOCKADE	
Principles of . . . . .	21,509-10; 21,530-36
Search & capture of vessels, instructions re . . . . .	21,530-6
NAVAL GENERAL STAFF OFFICE See KREBSCHMER testimony re Japan-German naval collaboration	
Imperial Ordinance relative to organization of, Exh. 79 . . . . .	17,510-12
NAVAL LANDING PARTY See also OYAMA Incident	
Activities of, in Shanghai area . . . . .	21,190; 21,192 21,193; 21,215-8
Chinese military activities in demilitarized zone, report re . . . . .	21,202
Fired upon from China Press Building . . . . .	21,229-33
Strength of . . . . .	21,173
NAVAL PREPARATIONS FOR WAR See Mobilization, Merchant Shipbuilding Program	
ONO, Takeshi denies that merchant ship program was for war . . . . .	18,342-55
YOSHINO, Shinji, affidavit re purpose of ship modernization program 32 . . . . .	18,218-19
NAVY MINISTRY	
Excerpt from ordinance re appointment of Navy Minister . . . . .	17,533-34
Imperial ordinance re organization of . . . . .	17,499-502
"NAZI CONSPIRACY AND AGGRESSION"	
Excerpt re HITLER's resolve for a surprise attack on Russia . . . . .	24,613-14

"NAZI CONSPIRACY AND AGGRESSION" (Cont'd)

Japan-Russian pact, Germany's purpose in  
 procuring . . . . . 24,613  
 MATSUOKA deceived by Germany . . . . . 24,613-4  
 Russia, German plan to attack . . . . . 24,613-4  
 Singapore, Germany's plot for Japanese  
 attack on . . . . . 24,613

NETHERLANDS EAST INDIES

AFITA Statement re status quo . . . . . 24,226  
 Exchange of telegrams between RIBBENTROP  
 and JTF . . . . . 24,226  
 Independence for, opposed by Suprere Com-  
 mand but favored by Foreign Ministry  
 acc to YAMAMOTO, Kuraichi . . . . . 16,083-4  
 17,978-001  
 18,070  
 18,087-88

NEUTRALITY PACT, RUSSO-JAPANESE

DEANE, testimony re . . . . . 23,636-41  
 Documents lost in fire acc to HAYASHI . . . . . 22,422-23  
 Japanese refusal to violate, See OSHIMA's  
 statements re . . . . . 23,558-60  
 Kwantung Army faithfully observed . . . . . 23,290  
 OTA testimony re TOGO negotiations for . . . . . 23,103-104  
 SATO re denunciation of by Soviet . . . . . 23,578  
 TAKAYAMA, Nobutaka, re Soviet denunciation  
 of . . . . . 23,657  
 VON RIBBENTROP, re Japanese refusal to  
 violate . . . . . 24,742  
 YAMAMOTO, Haruo testimony re ignorance of  
 UMEZU's views re . . . . . 23,421

NEW ORDER IN EAST ASIA

Court is "concerned with actions and con-  
 duct, not the words . . ." . . . . . 18,030  
 Japan's official position re . . . . . 18,098-100

NISMOELLER, Colonel

Journey to Tokyo by blockade runner to  
 handle special ammunition, 42 . . . . . 24,635

NINE-POWER PACT See Treaties

NISHIMURA, Kureo

Affidavit of . . . . . 23,562-64  
 Anti-Comintern Pact, abrogation of secret  
 agreement . . . . . 23,562-63  
 Anti-Comintern Pact extended to Communist  
 Internationale . . . . . 23,563-64

NISHIO, Juzo	
Gave instructions to Japanese Army (prior to China Incident) to assume passive attitude, acc to WACHI . . .	20,579
"NO SEPARATE PEACE" PACT	See Separate Peace
NOHARA, Komakichi	
Soviet certificate concerning status of	23,163
NOMONHON INCIDENT (KHALKIN GOL INCIDENT)	
ARITA, speech to Diet re Truce Agree- ment & Boundary Commission . . . . .	23,086
Halaha River boundary of Outer Mongolia People's Republic . . . . .	22,995-98; 23,720
HASHIMOTO, testimony re area under dispute . . . . .	22,614-38
HASHIMOTO, testimony re Gen MAKAJIMA and settlement of incident . . . . .	22,600
HASHIMOTO testimony re rap captured by YAMAGATA unit . . . . .	22,661-665
HASHIMOTO, testimony re Outer Mongolia forces . . . . .	22,594-601
HATTORI, Takushiro, testimony . . . . .	23,014-22
HAYASHI testimony re lost documents . . . . .	22,780-83
IIMURA, Minoru testimony re UMEZU's instructions after Incident . . . . .	23,396-403
ISONO, Yuso, testimony re burning of documents . . . . .	22,759-62
Khalke River border . . . . .	23,092-93
KOMATSUBARA mentioned by witness OGISU	23,034
LITVINOV conversation with SHIGEMITSU on Truce Proposal . . . . .	22,936-42
MATSUSHIMA Affair . . . . .	22,909
Mongolian People's Republic Chinese territory acc to USSR-Chinese Treaty 24 . . . . .	22,969-76
OGISU, Lt Gen, testimony . . . . .	23,025-82
Order to CinC, Kwantung Army, on settl- ing of dispute . . . . .	22,577-58
OTA, Saburo, testimony of re . . . . .	23,087-94
SHIGEMITSU re gravity of situation . . . . .	22,927
Truce Agreement, terms of . . . . .	23,151-52
YANO, Mitsuji, testimony . . . . .	22,995-98 23,830-34 23,874
YANO, Mitsuji, testimony re border line Hsingan-Peisheng Province . . . . .	22,995-98
YANO, Mitsuji, testimony re boundary shown on maps . . . . .	22,994-23,003

NON-AGGRESSION PACT (proposed) between USSR and JAPAN	
Germany-USSR Pact . . . . .	.22,514-23
Japanese reaction to Germany-USSR Pact . . . . .	.22,557-58
Japanese refusal of . . . . .	.22,410-16
Japanese refusal to enter into, proof of plan of aggression . . . . .	.22,675-90
LITVINOV talk with YOSHIZAWA . . . . .	.22,677-682
Telegrams re, lost in fire . . . . .	.22,783
UCHIDA note to TROYANOVSKY re public- ity given by USSR before agreement reached . . . . .	.22,689-90
UCHIDA, re resolution of problems facing both nations before conclusion of Pact . . . . .	.22,685-89
NONNI River	
Attacked by Russian Air Force . . . . .	.23,082
NONNI RIVER BRIDGE See under Lytton Report; Manchurian Incident; Mukden Incident; Manchuria, occupation of; etc.	
Repair of . . . . .	.19,064-65
NORTH CHINA AUTONOMOUS REGIMES	
East Hopei Autonomous Regime set up by China acc to MINAMI . . . . .	.19,996-20,000
Japan to support, acc to MINAMI . . . . .	.20,012-14
KAGESA testimony . . . . .	.24,009-19
KATAKURA, Tadashi testimony . . . . .	.18,882-19,126
KAWABE, Torashiro, testimony re . . . . .	.20,745-71
Kiantung Govt identical with East Hopei Anti-Communist Autonomous Govt . . . . .	.20,828
Special Service Organization to execute propaganda program . . . . .	.19,999
Tientsin Autonomous Committee, report from Jap Consul re formation of . . . . .	.20,861-65
NORTH CHINA DEVELOPMENT CO	
KAWAMOTO, Yoshitaro testimony re . . . . .	.21,875-81
Purpose of . . . . .	.21,953
NORTH CHINA EXPLOITATION CO See North China Development Co	
NORTHEASTERN ADMINISTRATIVE COUNCIL	
Establishment of . . . . .	.19,007-8
Kwantung Army's attitude towards . . . . .	.19,009
Participants . . . . .	.19,008-10
Result of conference . . . . .	.19,010-11



NORTHERN PROBLEM See IINUMA, MINORU; SAKHALIN	
PETROLEUM CONCESSIONS; MARIPIME PROVINCE	
KASAHARA testimony . . . . .	.23,189-211; 23,213-51
TANAKA, Shin-ichi affidavit re settle- ment of Sakhalin question & rights of Japan in northern waters . . . . .	23,252-63 .23,321-23, 25
NUN-KIANG See Nonni River	
OBATA, Toshishiro	
Involved in General Staff personnel shift Dec 31 . . . . .	19,424-25
OCTOBER INCIDENT	
Instructions from Tokyo re . . . . .	18,950-2
Sakura Kai, related to, see to WACHI . . . . .	19,673-84
WACHI, Takeji, testimony re . . . . .	19,667-68 19,674-76
OGAWA, Saburo	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	.21,610
Direct examination . . . . .	.21,606-09
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	.21,600-9
OGISU, Rippei	
Activities of 6th Army were based upon report received from Staff officers re origin of incident . . . . .	.23,032-35
Cross examination . . . . .	.23,037-75
Direct and indirect . . . . .	.23,025-36 23,077-83
Description of troop placements, Haluha River Area . . . . .	.23,050-2
Frontier line, attempt to identify on map . . . . .	23,062-69
Frontier line, Japanese interpretation of on map . . . . .	23,077-80
Frontier line on grassy plain, diffi- cult to ascertain . . . . .	23,071
FUJIMOTO, Chief of Staff 6th Army, part played in Khalkin Gol Incident . . . . .	23,036
Hostilities ceased, positions of both sides held . . . . .	.23,031
Invasion of Manchurian territory by Outer Mongolian & Soviet forces . . . . .	23,031
Japanese Orders were to guard but not cross frontier line . . . . .	23,032
KOMATSUBARA, Comdr 23 Div Korean Army, at time of Nonnhan Incident, was source of information for witness . . . . .	23,034; 23,049-50
Manchukuo-Outer Mongolia frontier line followed Haluha River . . . . .	23,029-30

OGISU, Rippi (cont'd)

Nomonhan Incident, testimony re . . . . . 23,025-82  
 Russian Air Force penetrated Manchurian  
 Area around Halun Irshon & Nonni River  
 & bombed Ganchjur Suru . . . . . 23,000-82  
 Sixth Army, composition of . . . . . 23,029  
 Soviet-Mongolian forces did not advance  
 east of Nomonhan-Burd-Obo . . . . . 23,060  
 Strength of Jap forces involved in Nomonhan  
 Incident . . . . . 23,056-58;  
 23,069-71  
 Strength of Soviet Forces involved in  
 Nomonhan Incident, estimate of . . . . . 23,082

OHKI, Eiichi

Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,606  
 Direct examination . . . . . 21,600-05  
 Occupation of Hankow . . . . . 21,602-5

OIKAWA, Genshichi

Affidavit . . . . . 21,951-58  
 Communist interference in North China . . . 21,956  
 Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,958  
 Direct examination . . . . . 21,949-58  
 Economic aggression not Japan's aim . . . . 21,955  
 Economic aid to China by Japan . . . . . 21,952-8  
 Reclamation project in North China . . . . 21,956-8  
 Scorched earth tactics practiced by Chinese 21,951

OIKAWA, Koshiro

Decision to examine . . . . . 24,252

OKADA, Kikusaburo

Aircraft production figures of Five Year  
 Plans cited in comparison with actual  
 wartime production figures . . . . . 18,293-94  
 Cabinet action on Five Year Plan delayed  
 from 1937-9 because of outbreak of China  
 Incident . . . . . 18,317-19  
 Cross-examination . . . . . 18,325-34  
 Direct and redirect . . . . . 18,271-325  
 Exh 841 not shown to other ministries,  
 the Exh 842 was . . . . . 18,326-29  
 Expansion plan for important industries  
 had to be curtailed except for armaments  
 and airplane industries as result of  
 China War . . . . . 18,320-23  
 First year of wartime does not mean war . . 18,334-41  
 18,329-30  
 Five Year Plan for Production of War  
 Materials, Exh 841, abandoned before  
 realization . . . . . 18,278-81

OGISU, Rippi (cont'd)

Nomonhan Incident, testimony re . . . . .	23,025-82
Russian Air Force penetrated Manchurian Area around Halun Arshan & Nonni River & bombed Ganchjur Suru . . . . .	23,030-82
Sixth Army, composition of . . . . .	23,029
Soviet-Mongolian forces did not advance east of Nomonhan-Burd-Obo . . . . .	23,060
Strength of Jap forces involved in Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	23,056-58; 23,069-71
Strength of Soviet Forces involved in Nomonhan Incident, estimate of . . . . .	23,082

OHKI, Eiichi

Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,606
Direct examination . . . . .	21,600-05
Occupation of Hankow . . . . .	21,602-5

OIKAWA, Genshichi

Affidavit . . . . .	21,951-58
Communist interference in North China . . . . .	21,956
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,958
Direct examination . . . . .	21,949-58
Economic aggression not Japan's aim . . . . .	21,955
Economic aid to China by Japan . . . . .	21,952-8
Reclamation project in North China . . . . .	21,956-8
Searched earth tactics practiced by Chinese	21,951

OIKAWA, Koshiro

Decision to examine . . . . .	24,252
-------------------------------	--------

OKADA, Kikusaburo

Aircraft production figures of Five Year Plans cited in comparison with actual wartime production figures . . . . .	18,293-94
Cabinet action on Five Year Plan delayed from 1937-9 because of outbreak of China Incident . . . . .	18,317-19
Cross-examination . . . . .	18,325-34
Direct and redirect . . . . .	18,271-325
Exh 841 not shown to other ministries, tho Exh 842 was . . . . .	18,334-41 18,326-29
Expansion plan for important industries had to be curtailed except for armaments and airplane industries as result of China War . . . . .	18,320-23
First year of wartime does not mean war . . . . .	18,334-41 18,329-30
Five Year Plan for Production of War Materials, Exh 841, abandoned before realization . . . . .	18,278-81

OKADA, Kikuseburo (Cont'd)

Five Year Plan included obtaining of natural resources from North China . . . . .	18,320
Five Year Plan was a peacetime plan and inadequate for actual warfare of China Incident . . . . .	18,283-86
Five Year Plans approved by War Minister SUGIYAMA, 23 Jun 37 prior to consultation with other ministries . . . . .	18,281-83
Increase in productive capacity stimulated by phenomenal production gains in USSR . . . . .	18,274
Increased expenditures after 37 prove Five Year Plans were peacetime plans . . . . .	18,284-85
Industrial and economic mobilization and finally total mobilization necessitated by unforeseen outbreak of China Incident . . . . .	18,279-80
ISHIHARA, Kanji counselled patience and restraint after Marco Polo Bridge Incident . . . . .	18,315
ISHIHARA, Kanji, was the "first propelling force" of the Plan for Expansion of Important Industries . . . . .	18,314-16
Manchukuo Five Year Industrial Plan inaugurated in 37 in response to initiative of Japanese War Ministry . . . . .	18,319-20
Member of War Preparation Section of Mobilization Bureau, War Ministry since 35 . . . . .	18,271
Motive for plane production - fear of Soviet ; . . . . .	18,301-03
"Particulars in Planning a Program for Expansion of Important Industries" Exh 842, plan drafted by War Ministry for presentation to Cabinet . . . . .	18,309-10
Plans for munitions production in Japan and Manchuria . . . . .	18,299-300
Proof that Five Year Plans were based upon peacetime budgets . . . . .	18,290-92
Proposal for expansion of essential industries "cold-shouldered" by War Ministry personnel in Apr 37 . . . . .	18,312-13
Purpose of Five Year Plan was increase of national power . . . . .	18,273
Responsible for drafting Five Year Plan for Production of War Materials, Exh 841 . . . . .	18,272
Summary of Five Year Program of important industries, part I of Exh 842, submitted to Cabinet . . . . .	18,311

OKADA, Kikusaburo (Cont'd)

War Ministry instructed Kwantung Army to  
 contact Manchukuo Govt in order to  
 bring into effect plan for extension  
 of important industries . . . . . 18,319

OKADA, Tadahiko

Budget, Diet's responsibility for . . . . 17,716-18  
 Budget for previous year cannot in prac-  
 tice be used . . . . . 17,718  
 Cabinet never overrode Diet in legis-  
 lative matters . . . . . 17,726  
 CHANG, Tso-Lin, Premier TANAKA dis-  
 couraged at death of . . . . . 17,734  
 Coercion not a factor in election of  
 Mar 42 . . . . . 17,743-46  
 Diet Sessions, how frequently held . . . 17,724-5  
 Disbanding of political parties favored  
 by KUHARA, Fusanosuke, and witness . . 17,734-35  
 Imperial Ordinances, how promulgated  
 when Diet not in session . . . . . 17,715  
 IEA and movement for dissolution of  
 political parties . . . . . 17,735-50  
 KUHARA, Fusanosuke's trip to Kremlin . . 17,732-4  
 Laws Drafted by ministries, how passed . 17,714-5  
 Personal history . . . . . 17,700-10  
 Politicians who held office after Feb 37 17,738-39  
 Premiers who were Army officers . . . . 17,730  
 Relations among Cabinet, parties and diet 17,710-3  
 Responsibility of Cabinet members, testi-  
 mony re . . . . . 17,751-52  
 Selection of Prime Minister never forced  
 by conspiratorial action of accused . . 17,727-28  
 TANAKA, Giichi, testimony re views and  
 actions of . . . . . 17,730-34;  
 17,746

OKAMOTO, General

Chief of Staff, G-2, proposed division  
 of operational zones . . . . . 24,620  
 Conversation with KAUTSCHNER re Germany  
 entry into war against US . . . . . 24,644-645

OKAMOTO, Suemasa

Attended meeting called by mayor of  
 Shanghai . . . . . 21,160-2  
 Cross-examination . . . . . 21,202-41  
 Direct and redirect examination . . . . 21,144-202;  
 21,242-3  
 Personal history . . . . . 21,150-1  
 Policy of Japanese Govt was to prevent  
 spread of Lukouchiao Incident to Shang-  
 hai . . . . . 21,161

OKAWA, Shurei	
Court Order terminating proceedings against . . . . .	19,637-38
WACHI, Takeji, states OKAWA not connect- ed with October Incident . . . . .	19,668-74-76
OKITATEA, Shinji	
Affidavit . . . . .	20,419-26
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,427
Direct examination . . . . .	20,417-26
Five-Year Plan for Industrial Development of Manchukuo, genesis of . . . . .	20,422-23
Five Year Plan in Manchukuo, description of . . . . .	20,423-25
Five Year Plan in Manchukuo, effect of China Incident . . . . .	20,425-26
Industrial development of Manchuria plan- ned by SMR . . . . .	20,419-21
Industrial investigation plan discussed by Manchukuo Govt and SMR officials . Surmer 36 - Kwantung Army helped . . .	20,421
Industry and economy of Manchukuo investi- gated by Manchukuo Govt after 34 . . .	20,420-21
ONO, Takashi	
Affidavit of . . . . .	18,343-54
Better ships demanded by public opinion.	18,348
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	18,355
England & Norway copied Japan's "scrap & build" program . . . . .	18,349
High speed ships built were for competi- tion with US transcontinental railways	18,351
History of Japanese merchant-marine up to 32 . . . . .	18,343-45
Iron Manufacturing Enterprises Law, no subsidies under . . . . .	18,354
Iron Manufacturing Enterprises Law of 39 was to prevent naval supervision of . shipbuilding yards . . . . .	18,353
Iron Manufacturing Enterprises Law pro- vided for cheap steel for shipbuilding	18,353
"Scrap & build" program, question as to whether a war program or not never raised . . . . .	18,355
"Scrap and build" program, reasons for .	18,345-52
Shipping tonnage in Japan reduced by "scrap & build" program . . . . .	18,350
Testimony . . . . .	18,342-55
Ultra-modern shipbuilding was an inter- national competition . . . . .	18,352
OPEN DOOR POLICY IN CHINA	
Japanese-American Exchange of notes re Dec 99 . . . . .	17,293-98
Japan's statement at Washington Confer- ence re . . . . .	17,418-19

OPENING OF HOSTILITIES

Excerpt from "Reports to the Hague Conferences of 1899 and 1907" . . . . . 17,371-85

OPENING STATEMENT, DEFENSE

Argument re . . . . . 17,004-10  
Defendants not agreeing with HIROTA,  
HIRANUMA, SHIGEMITSU, DOIHARA,  
SUZUKI, OSHIMA . . . . . 17,009  
Divisions of defense case listed: . . . 17,013-4  
Division I - General Problems  
Division II - Manchuria and Manchukuo  
Division III - China  
Division IV - USSR  
Division V - Pacific War  
Division VI - Individual Defenses  
Prosecution's objections to . . . . . 17,103-06  
Text of, read by Dr. KIYOSE . . . . . 17,012-103

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION I (GENERAL PROBLEMS)

Argument re . . . . . 17,115-22  
Subdivisions:  
1 Basic Documents Relating to Surrender,  
etc . . . . . 17,123-25  
2 Omitted  
3 Lack of Conspiracy . . . . . 17,125-34  
4 Encirclement . . . . . 17,134-36  
5 Japanese Domestic Conditions . . . . 17,137-41  
Text of, read by Mr. LOGAN . . . . . 17,122-41

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION II (MANCHURIA & MANCHUKUO)

Text of, read by Messrs WARREN & OKAMOTO 18,630-60

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION III (CHINA)

Subdivisions:  
1 Marco Polo Bridge Incident & Japan's  
Policy of Localization . . . . . 20,485-94  
2 Activities of Chinese Communists &  
the Anti-Japanese Movement . . . . . 20,494-97  
3 Extension of Incident to Central  
China . . . . . 20,497-99  
4 Occupation of Nanking & Japan's  
Attempts to Bring About Peace . . . . 20,499-500  
5 Attack on Hankow and After . . . . . 20,500-03  
6 The New Regime in China . . . . . 20,504-06  
Text of, read by Mr. LAZARUS . . . . . 20,485-506

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION IV (USSR)

Subdivisions:

1	Anti-Comintern Pact . . . . .	.22,404-16
2	Changkufeng Incident . . . . .	.22,416-19
3	Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	.22,419-21
4	Japanese-USSR Relations including Neutrality Pact and Japanese Mil- itary Measures on the Continent .	.22,421-23
	Text of, read by Mr. LAZARUS . . . . .	.22,400-23

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION V, Subdivision 1  
(Tri-Partite Pact Subdivision of Pacific  
War Phase) . . . . .

	Text of, read by Mr. CUNNINGHAM . . . . .	.24,167-77
--	---	------------

OPIUM AND NARCOTICS

Agreement among British Empire, France, Japan, etc re opium control in 25: Importation, distribution, and sale shall be govt monopoly . . . . .	20,246-51
China Expeditionary Force guiltless acc to KAWABE . . . . .	21,703
Conclusion of Manchukuo Yearbook re opium problem . . . . .	.20,372-74
Conclusions of the Commission re proper opium policies, excerpts from Report to the Council . . . . .	20,279-87
Decline in poppy acreage acc to Manchu- kuo Year Book . . . . .	.20,300-01
Decrease in number of addicts in Man- churia 32 - 41 . . . . .	20,359;20,370
Decrease of opium addicts in Formosa, Report to League Council . . . . .	20,271-72
Defense case re opium and narcotics in Manchukuo, outline of . . . . .	.20,245-46
History of Control of Opium Smoking in Formosa . . . . .	.20,258-61
Income and expenditures of opium mono- poly system . . . . .	20,305-07
Increase in hospitals for treatment of opium addicts 32 - 41 . . . . .	20,359
International Opium Convention 23 Jan 12 . . . . .	.20,246
Japanese vessels in Indian Ocean 36 - 40 did not carry acc to FUJII .	.22,078
Main features of opium policies of Govts in Far East . . . . .	.20,272-76
Manchukuo Govt's chief source of revenue - MINAMI . . . . .	.19,976
Monopoly was a suitable measure and has resulted in fewer addicts . . . . .	19,229-30
NAIWA, Tsuneko testimony re Manchu- kuo opium . . . . .	20,307-58



OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION IV (USSR)

Subdivisions:

1	Anti-Comintern Pact . . . . .	.22,404-16
2	Changkufeng Incident . . . . .	.22,416-19
3	Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	.22,419-21
4	Japanese-USSR Relations including Neutrality Pact and Japanese Mil- itary Measures on the Continent . . . . .	.22,421-23
	Text of, read by Mr. LAZARUS . . . . .	.22,400-23

OPENING STATEMENT, DIVISION V, Subdivision 1  
(Tri-Partite Pact Subdivision of Pacific  
War Phase) . . . . .

	Text of, read by Mr. CUNNINGHAM . . . . .	.24,167-77
--	---	------------

OPIUM AND NARCOTICS

Agreement among British Empire, France, Japan, etc re opium control in 25: Importation, distribution, and sale shall be govt monopoly . . . . .	20,246-51
China Expeditionary Force guiltless acc to KAWABE . . . . .	21,703
Conclusion of Manchukuo Yearbook re opium problem . . . . .	.20,372-74
Conclusions of the Commission re proper opium policies, excerpts from Report to the Council . . . . .	.20,279-87
Decline in poppy acreage acc to Manchu- kuo Year Book . . . . .	.20,300-01
Decrease in number of addicts in Man- churia 32 - 41 . . . . .	.20,359;20,370
Decrease of opium addicts in Formosa, Report to League Council . . . . .	.20,271-72
Defense case re opium and narcotics in Manchukuo, outline of . . . . .	.20,245-46
History of Control of Opium Smoking in Formosa . . . . .	.20,258-61
Income and expenditures of opium mono- poly system . . . . .	.20,305-07
Increase in hospitals for treatment of opium addicts 32 - 41 . . . . .	.20,359
International Opium Convention 23 Jan 12 . . . . .	.20,246
Japanese vessels in Indian Ocean 36 - 40 did not carry acc to FUJII . . . . .	.22,078
Main features of opium policies of Govts in Far East . . . . .	.20,272-76
Manchukuo Govt's chief source of revenue - MINAMI . . . . .	.19,976
Monopoly was a suitable measure and has resulted in fewer addicts . . . . .	.19,229-30
NAI'BA, Tsuneko testimony re Manchu- kuo opium . . . . .	.20,307-58

OPIUM AND NARCOTICS (Cont'd)

NAMBA-HOSHINO conversations re opium monopoly in Manchukuo . . . . .	20,336-42; 53
Narcotics Law of Manchukuo 37 . . . . .	20,301-14
No opium at Hankow . . . . .	21,803
None carried 36-40 . . . . .	22,078
Not transported by Japanese destroyers to China . . . . .	21,866
Not transported by Japanese gunboats in 34 . . . . .	21,869
Opium Law of Manchukuo 32 revised 38 . . . . .	20,290-95
Proclamation of Prime Minister of Manchukuo promulgating Opium Law of 32 . . . . .	20,268-71
Profits to be used to pay for control, remedy, education, etc. . . . .	20,408
Prohibition of smoking is not effective-excerpt from Report to the Council by League Commission for Control of Opium Smoking in Far East . . . . .	20,254-55
Purpose of Manchuria opium monopoly, control; precedent, similar system in Formosa . . . . .	20,254
Registration of addicts, Manchukuo Year Book . . . . .	20,367-68
Relief of addicts, Manchukuo Year Book . . . . .	20,368-70
Revenues from opium sometimes as much as one third of total revenue, Report to the Council . . . . .	20,276-79
Revised Opium Regulations of Manchukuo, 30 Nov 32 . . . . .	20,295-399
Sixth Report on Progress in Manchuria SMR Co 39 . . . . .	20,288-90
Statistics for Manchukuo - 38 . . . . .	20,255

ORDINANCES

Military ordinances, how issued, Exh 77 . . . . .	17,504-05
---	-----------

OSHIMA, Hiroshi

Attitude towards Germany . . . . .	24,522-24
Conversation with STAHLER re General ABE . . . . .	24,504-05
Dealings with STAHLER . . . . .	24,447-49
Facilities of German Embassy extended to him . . . . .	24,515
Informed HITLER of Japanese Government's suggestion re separate peace between Germany and Russia . . . . .	24,485-86
Japan will not violate Neutrality Pact at Germany's request . . . . .	23,558-60
Meeting with RIBBENTROP and SHIRATORI on HITLER's 50th birthday . . . . .	24,399
Mentioned in KONOYE Memoire as proposing Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,290

OSHIMA, Hiroshi

Notified by STAHLER of German-Russian Pact . . . . .	24,495
Objection to portion of Division I Opening Statement . . . . .	17,115-15
OSHIMA and German-Russian Treaty . . . . .	24,500
Popular with Germans . . . . .	24,555
Refused to follow instructions acc to CIANO . . . . .	24,440
Relations with MATSUOKA cool acc to NAGAI . . . . .	24,582
Return to Germany . . . . .	24,406-07
RIBBENTROP, conversation with, 6 Mar 43, refusing German request to go to war against Russia . . . . .	24,683
RIBBENTROP's liking for him . . . . .	24,509-10
STAHLER denies OSHIMA sent to Rome by HITLER to influence MUSSOLINI . . . . .	24,439
STAHLER gives reason for wishing to see him . . . . .	24,519
STAHLER records his attitude . . . . .	24,412-15
Threatened to bring about fall of Jap Govt . . . . .	24,543
Worked with SHIRATORI to better Japanese-German relations . . . . .	24,510

OTA, Saburo

Border Demarcation Commission did not have power to change conditions of MOLOTOV-TOGO Agreement . . . . .	23,114
Borderline between Manchukuo and Mongolian People's Republic based on administrative districts in the Chinese Empire . . . . .	23,092-93
Cross and recross . . . . .	23,105-14
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	23,113-31
	23,114-18
	23,087-104
	23,131-38
Japanese Forces at Changkufeng belonged to Korean Army . . . . .	23,110
Japanese Forces at Nononhan belonged to Kwantung Army . . . . .	23,110
Khalka River crossed by Outer Mongolian Forces . . . . .	23,093
Large scale action by Soviet forces before negotiations could be started . . . . .	23,093
Legend on rap re contest . . . . .	23,133-38
Legend on rap not part of prosecution case . . . . .	23,131-38

OTA, Saburo (Cont'd)

Map attached to Prosecution document not  
same as that of TOGO-MOLOTOV Agreement 23,117-18  
Map of TOGO-MOLOTOV Agreement . . . . . 23,118-31  
Nomonhan Incident, negotiations re  
settlement of . . . . . 23,092-102  
Preparations for negotiations prepared by  
Soviet Army Gen Staff map used by Deprac-  
ation Commission . . . . . 23,100-103  
TOGO negotiations for Non-Aggression &  
Neutrality Pacts . . . . . 23,103-104

OTSU PLAN OF 1935 TO OCCUPY MARITIME PROVINCE  
See USHIFOKU, Jun testimony

OTSUBA, Kazuma

Affidavit of . . . . . 23,279-86  
KANTOKULH was for the speedy training  
of troops . . . . . 23,279  
Kwantung Army's War Plans against USSR  
were purely defensive . . . . . 23,275-76  
Maritime Province . . . . . 23,275-76  
Soviet certificate concerning status of 23,161

OTSUKA, Keizo

Affidavit rejected . . . . . 22,432-43

OTT, Eugen

Circumstances of his appointment as  
Ambassador . . . . . 24,114  
Conference with RIBBENTROP . . . . . 24,633  
Conference with SMIRATONI . . . . . 24,492  
Conversation with MATSUOKA expressing  
his dissatisfaction . . . . . 24,231-232  
Exchange of telegrams with RIBBENTROP  
re NEI . . . . . 24,226  
Reports Jap protest re German-Russian  
Treaty - ARITA interprets it as termin-  
ating negotiations between Japan, Ger-  
many & Italy . . . . . 24,192-193  
Telegram, OTT to RIBBENTROP 5 Dec 41 . . 24,647  
Telegram, RIBBENTROP to OTT re no separ-  
ate peace, 21 Nov 41 . . . . . 24,645-646  
Telegram to German Foreign Office re  
conversation with TOYODA, 30 Aug 41 . . 24,726-9  
With STAHLER negotiates with MATSUOKA  
re Tri-Partite Pact . . . . . 24,403

OUCHI, Hyoue

Testimony re year of beginning of com-  
pulsory military training in universi-  
ties refuted by IWAMATSU, Goro . . . . 18,571-2

OUTER MONGOLIAN PEOPLE'S REPUBLIC - See also Mongolia	
Chinese territory acc to USSR.-Chinese	
Treaty of Peking 24 . . . . .	.22,969-76
HALHA River bounds Outer Mongolia &	
Hsincan Feisheng Province . . . . .	.22,995-998
HASHIMOTO testimony re activities of	
forces of . . . . .	.22,594
Mutual Assistance Pact with USSR, Mar 36	
gave Soviets colorable occupational	
military rights . . . . .	.22,976
OVERSEAS AFFAIRS MINISTRY	
Excerpts from Ordinance re, Exh 87 . . .	17,519-20
OWADA, Teiji	
Directly concerned with drafting and	
execution of National Electric Power	
Control Law . . . . .	.18,244-70
Electric power committee decided basic	
policies on development of water power	18,261-62
Japan Electric Generation and Trans-	
mission Company received orders from	
Japanese Government . . . . .	.18,261-62
National Electric Power Control Law en-	
forced from 10 Aug 38 . . . . .	.18,247
Personal history, electricity and communi-	
cations official . . . . .	18,243
Purposes of National Electric Power Con-	
trol Law . . . . .	18,256-60
Development of bloc economy .	18,258
Economy in oil and coal con-	
sumption . . . . .	18,256-57
Production of fertilizer . . .	18,260
Rational utilization of war	
power . . . . .	18,256
Rural electrification to stim-	
ulate household industry . . .	18,257-58
Testimony . . . . .	18,243-70
OYAMA, Gyao (Furio)	
Affidavit re Mukden Incident investi-	
gation . . . . .	19,616-28
Affidavit received . . . . .	21,658
Corpses in road, not in kaoliang fields.	19,646-48
Corpses of Chinese soldiers and blood	
stains near site of explosion . . . .	19,645-56
Court martial policy of War Ministry,	
statement re . . . . .	21,659-60
Court martial sentences, violations of	
laws re . . . . .	.21,669
Cross-examination . . . . .	.19,628-59;
	21,662-87

OYAMA, Ayao (Fumio) (cont'd)

Damage at site of Mukden Incident explosion	19,640-44
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	19,616-28; 19,660-62; 21,648-61; 21,688-95
Director, Judicial Affairs Bureau Kwantung Army . . . . .	19,617
Eyewitnesses or persons near the scene at the tire not interviewed . . . . .	19,630
Eyewitnesses quoted but not identified . . .	19,654-55
KAWAMOTO did not accompany investigative party . . . . .	19,629
KAWAMOTO testimony compared . . . . .	19,650-51
Lytton Commission testimony compared . . .	19,655
Military discipline under HATA . . . . .	21,661
Never heard of party of journalists inspec- ting area . . . . .	19,629
Never heard that Japanese were responsible for explosion . . . . .	19,658-59
Particularly investigated whether corpses were moved or not . . . . .	19,651
Penal law of Japanese Army, provisions and revisions of . . . . .	21,660-61
Personnel of Mukden Incident investigative committee . . . . .	19,618
Prisoner of War rules . . . . .	21,680-94
"Remnants of explosives" were black and powderish . . . . .	19,633-34
"Report of the Investigation of the Blasting of the South Manchurian Railway" . . . . .	19,620-28
SHIMAMOTO testimony compared . . . . .	19,639-40
OYAMA INCIDENT 9 Aug 37 See also Naval Land- ing Party	
Described . . . . .	21,295-6; 21,166-7; 21,223-4; 21,253; 21,271-73
Investigation of shooting . . . . .	21,253; 21,271-73;
Results of . . . . .	21,301-2
PACIFIC BLOCKADE See Naval Blockade	
PACIFIC WAR PHASE OF DEFENSE CASE	
Testimony beginning . . . . .	24,177
Opening Statement of Tri-Partite Pact Subdivision . . . . .	24,167-77

PAITZCHAO (EIGHT CHARACTER BRIDGE), SHOOTING	
Connection with China Press Incident . . . . .	21,232-35
Location of . . . . .	21,335
PAINY INCIDENT See also GREW, Joseph	
AOKI, Takeshi testimony . . . . .	21,365-6
AOKI, Takeshi, report of . . . . .	21,364-66
Apology from Japan Govt to the US Govt dtd 17 Dec 37 . . . . .	21,346-48
Identification made by Japanese Govt . . . . .	21,361
Investigation of . . . . .	21,911
MITSUNAMI, Teizo, report of . . . . .	21,385-6
Note re, from HIROTA to GREW. 24 Dec 37. . . . .	21,352
US did not regard killing of its nations as murder . . . . .	17,693-5
PAOANTUI See Peace Preservation Corps	
"PEACE AND WAR"	
HULL writes of Ambassador HORINOUCHEI report- ing Japan's breaking off negotiations with Germany . . . . .	24,195-200
PEACE PRESERVATION COMMITTEE IN MANCHURIA See under Lytton Report	
PEACE PRESERVATION CORPS	
Description of activities of . . . . .	21,247-49
Purpose of . . . . .	21,320-4
Regulations re, acc to TAKEDA . . . . .	21,322-3; 21,327-8
Report of reinforcement in restricted areas	21,152; 21,166-9 21,202
PEACE PRESERVATION LAW, Exh 98	
Designed to prevent underground Communist activities . . . . .	17,537-38
PEARL HARBOR ATTACK	
Surprise to German Govt acc to Paul SIEMPT . . . . .	24,749-51
PETROLEUM CONCESSIONS See under Sakhalin	
	23,093, 23,583
PHASES OF DEFENSE CASE See under Opening Statement	
PHILIPPINE ISLANDS	
Mentioned in testimony of YAMAMOTO, Kuraichi . . . . .	17,954-71 18,072-73

PLANNING BOARD	See Cabinet Planning Board	
POLICE ACTIVITIES		
NAKAMURA, Keinoshin, testimony re		.18,509-35
POLITICAL PARTIES, DISSOLUTION OF		
Rule Assistance Association	See Imperial	
POTSDAM DECLARATION		
DEANE Affidavit re Red Army participation		
in Pacific War		.23,640
Japanese final acceptance		.17,152-4
Japanese qualified acceptance		.17,148-50
Reply by US to Japanese qualified acceptance		.17,150-2
TAKAYAMA, Nobutake testimony re probability of Soviet participation in Pacific War		.23,657
Text		.17,144-7
POWELL, John B		
Author of "My Twenty-five Years in China"		
Editor of North China Weekly		.21,325
PREPARATION FOR WAR		
See Economic Preparation for War, Propaganda, Mobilization, Manchukuo Five Year Plan		
PRISONERS OF WAR		
American and British POW to be interned in Korea as the Governor-General and the Army are "strongly desirous" of it		20,018-21
Care of		.21,802
China Incident - POW unofficial		.21,938-9
Committee of Investigation re		.21,686
Law governing		.21,680-94
Not taken in Manchurian Incident		.19,115-17; .19,119-20; .19,124-6
Prisoner of War Information Bureau, excerpts from ordinance establishing		.17,526-30
Prisoner of War Internment Camps, excerpts from ordinance establishing		.17,530-32
Role played by MINAMI as Korean Governor-General		20,082-83
Rules for treatment of		21,528-29
Testimony of OYAMA re WELLS and MATTHEWS sentences		.21,690-4
Treatment of in Nanking acc to NAKAYAMA		.21,939-42
YOKOYAMA, Isaru statement re		.21,803
PRIVY COUNCIL		
Ordinance concerning organization of, Exh 83		.17,515-17
Purely advisory body		.17,534-35



PRIVY SEAL, LORD KEEPER OF	
Excerpt from Ordinance setting forth	
duties of, Exh 95 . . . . .	17,535-37
PROPAGANDA See also Military Training	
KIDO, Shiro, testimony re lack of in	
films . . . . .	18,598-613
Kwantung Army propaganda plan for North	
China . . . . .	19,999
MIZUNO, Shinko testimony re film "Japan	
in Emergency" . . . . .	18,614-27
PROTRACTED DEFENSE	
TANAKA, Shin-ichi testimony re meaning	
of . . . . .	23,374-77
PU YI	
Arrival in Yinkow reported to MINAMI .	19,909
Attitude re return to Manchuria as	
Emperor . . . . .	18,968
HONJO, documents re Manchukuo independ-	
ence sent to . . . . .	19,012-3
Imperial Enthronement Rescript . . . . .	19,696-98
ISHIMARU, Shizuma, testimony re independ-	
ence of . . . . .	20,234-45
Japanese policy re his proposed visit to	
Japan Jun 27 . . . . .	19,143-50
Kirin Group advocated independence of	
Manchuria with PU YI as emperor . . . . .	18,837
Letter to General MINAMI . . . . .	20,212-13
Letter to MINAMI judged genuine by	
TAKAMURA . . . . .	20,193-206
LO, Chen-Yü and CHEN, Hsiao-Hsu disagree	
re conditions of return to Manchuria. . . . .	19,006
MINAMI doubted genuineness of letter . . . . .	19,898-902
MINAMI found letter "interesting" . . . . .	20,068-69
MINAMI, Jiro, testimony re PU YI letter . . . . .	19,785-86
Movement to reinstall as Emperor not	
heard of by MINAMI . . . . .	19,878
NANAMI, Toshio, affidavit re . . . . .	20,209-10
Relations with CincG, Kwantung Army . . . . .	20,118-19
Unexpected trip to Manchuria re restora-	
tion . . . . .	18,973-7
Warning telegram sent to Kwantung Army	
in connection with rumor of DOIHAMA's	
activities . . . . .	19,913-15
PUBLIC OPINION	
"Deranged" better ships see to ONO,	
Takeshi . . . . .	18,348

RAPE	
Made complaint-based crime acc to OYAMA	21,687
Made non-complaint based crime in Japanese Army, 20 Feb 42 . . . . .	21,660; 21,683-5
RELATIONS BETWEEN CHINA AND JAPAN	
HORINOUCHI speech 2 Sep 37 re . . . . .	21,550-58
In Nanking and Shanghai under Gen MATSUI	21,446-52
RELIGION IN MANCHUKUO AND MANCHURIA	
Excerpt from Manchukuo Year Book 42 . . . . .	20,232-33
KAGOSHIMA, Torao, testimony re Shinto . . . . .	20,223-27
MUTO, Tomio, testimony re . . . . .	20,392-94
PU Yi evidence that National Foundation Shrine was erected under compulsion refuted by Exh 2442 (not read) . . . . .	20,222
REPORT OF JAPANESE FOREIGN OFFICE	See Japanese Foreign Office Report
REDEMARCATIION COMMISSION	See Border Demarcation Commission
RIBBENTROP, Joachim Von	
Affidavit . . . . .	24,738-44
Anti-Comintern Pact, purpose of . . . . .	24,739
China Incident, attitude re . . . . .	24,739
China Incident, OSHIMA's attitude re . . . . .	24,739
Choice of Duke of KOBURG and STAHEM . . . . .	24,511-12
German request to Japan to attack Soviet Union . . . . .	23,557-58
German-British War . . . . .	24,740
German-Italian Military Alliance, OSHIMA not connected with . . . . .	24,740
German-Russian War, Japanese attitude re	24,742
Japan-Germany-Italy plan to rule world denied . . . . .	24,744
Liking for OSHIMA . . . . .	24,509-10
OSHIMA, conversation with 6 Mar 43 re Jap refusal to go to war against Russia . . . . .	24,683
OSHIMA's resignation . . . . .	24,740
Pearl Harbor, ignorance of Japanese plan of attack . . . . .	24,742
Pearl Harbor, OSHIMA's ignorance of Japanese plan of attack . . . . .	24,742
Relations between Germany & Japan . . . . .	24,743
Report re possibility of Japanese attack on Singapore . . . . .	24,630-632
Submarine warfare . . . . .	24,743
Telegram to OTT 21 Nov 41 re "no separate peace" . . . . .	24,645-646
Tri-Partite Pact, views re . . . . .	24,740

RIGHTS AND INTERESTS OF JAPAN IN ASIA	
Evidence submitted to show that such rights were lawfully obtained . . . . .	17,264-360
WAKATSUKI speech re Japan's continental rights 22 Jul 37 . . . . .	19,194-98
RODZAFVASKY	
Court rejects evidence - orders prosecution to produce the witnesses . . . . .	24,517 24,561-65
SAITO, Myoei	
Direct examination . . . . .	24,239-252
SAITO, Torao	
Cross examination, none . . . . .	21,599
Direct examination . . . . .	21,597-98
Hankow, approach of by Japanese . . . . .	21,598
SAITO, Yoshio	
Affidavit rejected . . . . .	22,555
SAKAI, Takashi	
Criticized UMEZU for "weakness" . . . . .	20,789-90
SAKALIN PETROLEUM CONCESSIONS.	
LOZOVSKY re question of . . . . .	23,093
SATO testimony re . . . . .	23,583
SAKURA KAI	
WACHI, Takaji, testimony re . . . . .	19,668-69 19,671-74 19,684
SAKURAI, Furio	
Affidavit re Tungchow massacre . . . . .	20,851-55
Cross examination, none . . . . .	20,855
Direct examination . . . . .	20,850-59
SAKURAI, Tokutaro	
Absence of atrocities in Kianglingsien area	21,793-4
Affidavit . . . . .	21,791; 20,552-67
Attitude of upper Chinese officers friendly, lower officers unfriendly to Japanese . . . . .	20,553-54
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,567
Direct examination (without presentation of witness) . . . . .	21,792-94; 20,550-67
Kwangan-men Incident . . . . .	20,558-67
Lungwangriao attack . . . . .	20,555-58
Mediation efforts 7 - 8 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,554-57
Personal history . . . . .	21,792

SAMIJIMA, Tomoshige	
Affidavit re 32 Shanghai Incident . . . . .	19,578-84
Anti-Japanese acts . . . . .	19,579-80
Chinese attacked first . . . . .	19,581-82
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	19,585
Direct examination . . . . .	19,576-85
Navy unprepared for land warfare . . . . .	19,584
SANO, Torata	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,770-82
Atrocities - no atrocities against Chinese in Hankow operation . . . . .	21,779
British settlement in Hankow, negotia- tions re . . . . .	21,777
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,784
Direct examination . . . . .	21,768-84
French Settlement in Hankow Area, negotiations re . . . . .	21,775-6
Hankow, Plans for occupation re . . . . .	21,771-2
HATA's instructions to troops re occupation of Hankow . . . . .	21,773
Japanese kindness to Chinese . . . . .	21,773-6
Photographs of peaceful occupation of Hankow identified . . . . .	21,778
Prisoners not taken in Hankow operation	21,775; 21,778; 21,781
SATO, Naotake	
American planes landing in Siberia . . . . .	23,580-82
Anti-Comintern Pact, non-approval of . . . . .	22,511; 22,514- 23
Conditions of surrender, question of . . . . .	23,601-605
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	23,611
Direct examination . . . . .	23,564-609
Fisheries convention . . . . .	23,583
Japanese armed ships entering Soviet waters a violation of neutrality . . . . .	23,577
LOZOVSKY, conversation with, re special envoy to meet with Soviet authorities after Three Power Conference . . . . .	23,594-96
Moscow Conference, Soviet policy toward Japan unchanged . . . . .	23,578-79
Neutrality Pact, Soviet denunciation of . . . . .	23,579-80
Neutrality Pact, Soviet adherence to . . . . .	23,578
No major frictions existed between two countries . . . . .	23,583
Pacific War, Soviet requested to mediate . . . . .	23,582
Russian luncheon . . . . .	24,557
Russian refusal to meet with special envoy until exact conditions of surrender explained . . . . .	23,596-97

SAMIJIMA, Tomoshige	
Affidavit re 32 Shanghai Incident . . . . .	19,578-84
Anti-Japanese acts . . . . .	19,579-80
Chinese attacked first . . . . .	19,581-82
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	19,585
Direct examination . . . . .	19,576-85
Navy unprepared for land warfare . . . . .	19,584
SANO, Torata	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,770-82
Atrocities - no atrocities against Chinese in Hankow operation . . . . .	21,779
British settlement in Hankow, negotia- tions re . . . . .	21,777
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,784
Direct examination . . . . .	21,768-84
French Settlement in Hankow Area, negotiations re . . . . .	21,775-6
Hankow, Plans for occupation re . . . . .	21,771-2
HATA's instructions to troops re occupation of Hankow . . . . .	21,773
Japanese kindness to Chinese . . . . .	21,773-6
Photographs of peaceful occupation of Hankow identified . . . . .	21,778
Prisoners not taken in Hankow operation	21,775; 21,778;21,781
SATO, Naotake	
American planes landing in Siberia. . . . .	23,580-82
Anti-Comintern Pact, non-approval of . . . . .	22,511; 22,514- 23
Conditions of surrender, question of . . . . .	23,601-605
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	23,611
Direct examination . . . . .	23,564-609
Fisheries convention . . . . .	23,583
Japanese armed ships entering Soviet waters a violation of neutrality . . . . .	23,577
LOZOVSKY, conversation with, re special envoy to meet with Soviet authorities after Three Power Conference . . . . .	23,594-96
Moscow Conference, Soviet policy toward Japan unchanged . . . . .	23,578-79
Neutrality Pact, Soviet denunciation of . . . . .	23,579-80
Neutrality Pact, Soviet adherence to . . . . .	23,578
No major frictions existed between two countries . . . . .	23,583
Pacific War, Soviet requested to mediate . . . . .	23,582
Russian luncheon . . . . .	24,557
Russian refusal to meet with special envoy until exact conditions of surrender explained . . . . .	23,596-97

SATO, Naotake (Cont'd)

Sakhalin Petroleum Concession to USSR . . . 23,583

Strengthening of Russo-Japanese relations  
desired by Japan . . . . . 23,602-607,09

Telegrams exchanged with ARITA re con-  
versation with Ribbentrop . . . . . 24,227-229

TOGO message to SATO, Imperial request  
that MOLOTOV mediate with KONOYE to  
end war . . . . . 23,591-93

UNEZU, conversation with re Kwantung  
Army maintaining non-aggressive atti-  
tude . . . . . 23,582

Unconditional surrender, Japanese refusal  
of . . . . . 23,599-600,  
23,608

Yalta Conference, Far Eastern questions  
not discussed . . . . . 23,579

"SAVE THE NATION" ORGANIZATIONS See under Boycott,  
Anti-Japanese Movement, Unequal Treaties

SCHMIDT, Paul  
Testimony re German Govt's surprise at  
Pearl Harbor attack . . . . . 24,749-51

SCHULTZE, Reinhardt.  
Arrival in Japan as HITLER Youth leader . 24,526

SCORCHED EARTH POLICY  
Effect of, in China . . . . . 21,876;21,951

SCRAP AND BUILD PROGRAM See Merchant Ship-  
building program

SECRET FUNDS  
KATARUNA, Tadashi, testimony re use of  
in Manchuria . . . . . 19,120  
KAWABE statement re . . . . . 21,703-4  
Used by China Expeditionary Force . . . . 21,722-725  
Used for incidents on Manchukuo Mongolia  
Border . . . . . 23,407-8  
Uses and distribution . . . . . 21,717;21,722-  
25

SEKIYA, Ryukichi  
Youth schools established through efforts  
of, acc to IWAMITSU, Goro . . . . . 18,550-1

SELF-DEFENSE, RIGHT OF  
Far Eastern Commission, power of . . . . 17,159-63  
League of Nations report re Japanese  
invasion of China . . . . . 20,917

SELF-GOVERNMENT GUIDING BOARD	
Formed societies for independence of	
Manchuria . . . . .	.18,845
KANAI, Shoji, testimony re . . . . .	.19,225-26
Kyowa Kai, no connection with . . . . .	.18,856-60
SEMEONOFF	
Japanese attitude toward . . . . .	.23,206-08
Pension paid to by Japanese . . . . .	.23,207-08;
SEPARATE PEACE	23,211
Conditions of Japanese approval of	
"Separate Peace" Pact . . . . .	.24,682
Declaration by France, GB, Italy, Japan,	
Russia, not to conclude 30 Nov 15 . . . . .	.17,456-57
Japan-Germany-Italy "No Separate Peace"	
Pact culpable because negotiated dur-	
ing period of sham negotiations with	
US . . . . .	.17,459
SERGEV KIROV, INSPECTION OF See FUJITA,	
Masarichi testimony	
SHANGHAI	
Battle of . . . . .	.21,460-63
Chinese resistance in . . . . .	.21,455-57
Jacquinot safety zone in . . . . .	.21,460-2
Letter of appreciation to Jap comdr at	
Nanking from International Committee	
for Nanking Safety Zone . . . . .	.21,468-9
SHANGHAI CHAMBER OF COMMERCE	
Boycott supported by . . . . .	.20,924
SHANGHAI INCIDENT	
Advance of Chinese Army to Pehchan	
Station . . . . .	.21,168
Agreement for cessation of hostilities	
5 May 32 . . . . .	.19,572
Agreement for cessation of hostilities	
signed by SHIGEMITSU, SHIMADA,	
LAMPSON, JOHNSON and others 5 May 32	.19,574
Anti-Japanese activities of Kuomintang	.19,564
Anti-Japanese policies of Kuomintang	.19,560-61
Background of events leading to Second	
Incident, described by TAKEDA . . . . .	.21,246-57
Chinese opened fire . . . . .	.19,562
Chinese opened fire and concentrated	
forces . . . . .	.19,566
Chinese reply to Japanese request for	
inspection of Wopsung Area . . . . .	.21,182-5
	.21,188-9
Decision to send additional forces to	
Shanghai . . . . .	.19,568

SHANGHAI INCIDENT (Cont'd)

Demands by Japanese Consul-General . . .	.19,565
Evacuation of Japanese from Yangtze Valley . . . . .	.21,166
Events leading up to, testimony of TAKEDA . . . . .	.21,247-57
Evidence re . . . . .	.19,559-616
Firing by Chinese soldiers 13 Aug 37 . . .	.21,171
INUKAI, Tsuyoshi, speech of 24 Mar 32 . .	.19,569-71
Japanese Govt statement, 29 Jan 32 . . .	.19,550-63
Japanese Govt statement 7 Feb 32 . . . .	.19,563-9
Japanese Imperial House insulted . . . .	.19,565
Japanese request for inspection of Woosung Area . . . . .	.21,178-80
Japanese troops stationed at Paitzechao (Eight Character Bridge) . . . . .	.21,192;21,197
KITaura, Toyoo, affidavit re . . . . .	.19,586-91
Martial law in International Settlement 28 Jan 32 . . . . .	.19,562
Meeting of Joint Committee 12 Aug 37 . .	.21,168-71
Nichiren priests attacked . . . . .	.19,565
No political ambitions in Shanghai area .	.19,563
Rights and interests of Japan violated .	.19,564
SAMEJIMA, Tomoshige, affidavit re . . . .	.19,578-84
Second Incident - hostilities began 13 Aug 37 . . . . .	.21,133
Strength of Japanese forces at beginning of acc to OKAMOTO . . . . .	.21,173
TANGE, Kunji, testimony re landing party to Nisshin Wharf . . . . .	.19,600-12
 SHANGHAI INTERNATIONAL SETTLEMENT	
Attack on Japanese in . . . . .	.21,002
Location of . . . . .	.21,265-67
 SHANTUNG QUESTION	
Japanese view re, at Washington Conference	.17,439-46
 SHARING OUR FATE (DOSEI KYOSHI)	
Speeches & documents of Chinese puppet Govt . . . . .	.22,306-72; .22,376; .22,382-5
 SHATSAOFENG INCIDENT See Japanese Foreign Office Report	
Attacks & counter-attacks by both forces	.22,933
Japanese policy of localizing clash . . .	.22,934
MIYAKAWA protest re . . . . .	.22,934



SHATSUOING INCIDENT (Cont'd)

SHIGEMITSU instructed to request cessa- tion of fighting . . . . .	22,935
SHIGEMITSU-LITVINOV conversations re Border Demarcation Commission . . . . .	22,941-42
SHIGEMITSU-LITVINOV conversations re truce . . . . .	22,936-40
Soviet use of air forces . . . . .	22,933-34
SHIBAYAMA, Kanshiro	
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,780
Deiren Conference . . . . .	20,776-77
Direct examination . . . . .	20,775-79
HO-UMAZU agreement, background of . . . . .	20,776-80
SHIDEMARA, Kijuro	
Addressee of report of 14 Aug 29 re Association for the Abolition of Treaties . . . . .	21,040-2
Addressee of report of 19 Aug 29 re anti- Japanese activities in China . . . . .	21,043-44
MINAMI's conversations with . . . . .	19,828-30
SHIGEMITSU, Memoru	
Changkuofeng Incident . . . . .	22,802-18
Japan will keep attentive silence & watch Soviet attitude . . . . .	22,933
LITVINOV Diary extracts re . . . . .	22,802-18; 22,825-36; 22,851-62; 22,903-09
Maintaining status quo at border . . . . .	22,802-19
No evidence that SHIGEMITSU is person non grata to USSR . . . . .	23,871
Returned to Moscow due to gravity of Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	22,927
Sent report on 19 Aug 29 re anti-Japan- ese activities in China . . . . .	21,043-4
Settle practical side of border problem before considering legal side . . . . .	22,831
SHIGEMITSU Agreement, 11 Aug, Moscow . . . . .	22,718
Signed Agreement for Cessation of Hostilities Shanghai, 5 May 32 . . . . .	19,574
STAHMER examined re SHIGEMITSU . . . . .	24,483-88
STAHMER records their cordial relations Proposed peace negotiations between Germany and Russia . . . . .	24,411 24,488
Treaty of 9 Jan 43 between Japan & China abolishing extra-territorial juris- diction . . . . .	22,387-89
UGAKI testimony re avoiding recurrence of border clashes . . . . .	23,870
Withdrawal of troops until redemarcation proposed . . . . .	22,851

SHIMADA, Shigetaro	
Signed 5 May 32 Cessation of Hostilities	19,574
SHIMAMOTO, Masaichi, Cmdr. 2nd Inf Bn	
Indep. Garrison	
Affidavit re Mukden Incident . . . . .	19,479-85
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	19,491
Direct examination . . . . .	19,474
Received necessary instructions from	
ITAGAKI . . . . .	19,328
SHIMIZU, Tozo	
Affidavit . . . . .	22,260-72
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	22,294
Direct examination . . . . .	22,254-93
HIRANUMA conversation with WANG, Ching-	
Wei re Sino Japanese relations	
10 Jun 39 . . . . .	22,262-64
ITAGAKI conversation with WANG, Ching-	
Wei re Sino Japanese relations	
Jun 39 . . . . .	22,264-7
Sino-Japanese conversations between	
Ambassador KAMAGOE & CHANG Chun 36 . . . . .	22,261-62
Sino-Japanese diplomatic relations,	
conversations re between WANG, Ching-	
Wei and various Japanese officials . . . . .	22,261-70;
	22,286-91
Sino-Japanese relations, paper by WANG,	
Ching-Wei re . . . . .	22,277-84
WANG, Ching-Wei activities re establish-	
ment of new Chinese govt . . . . .	22,270-72
SHIMODA, Takezo	
Former chief of Archives Section,	
Foreign Ministry. . . . .	22,797
Records maintained of documents . . . . .	22,797
SHIMONOSEKI TREATY 17 APR 95	
Japan's first rights in Manchuria	
acquired by . . . . .	17,274
Renunciation by Japanese of permanent	
occupation of Mukden Peninsula . . . . .	17,284-5
Terms of . . . . .	17,263-74
Triple intervention, following . . . . .	17,276-83
SHIPBUILDING PROGRAM See Merchant Shipbuild-	
ing Program . . . . .	
SHIPPING, ATTACKS ON	
FUJITA, Masamichi testimony re sinking of	
Russian ships . . . . .	23,505-45

SHIRAKAWA, General	
Investigation of rumors of arbitrary actions of ITAGAKI and ISHIHARA reported rumors groundless . . . . .	20,061-62
October Incident, investigation re . . . . .	18,952
SHIRATORI, Toshio See also STAFFER, Heinrich	
Attitude towards Germany . . . . .	24,522-24
Conference with OTT . . . . .	24,492
Conversation with Ambassador MACKENSEN at Rome 2 Sep 39 . . . . .	24,491
Meeting with RIBBENTROP, OSHIMA on HITLER's 50th birthday . . . . .	24,399
Refused to follow instructions acc to CIANO . . . . .	24,440
SHIRATORI and ABE Cabinet . . . . .	24,492
STAFFER denies SHIRATORI sent to Rome by HITLER to influence MUSSOLINI . . . . .	24,439
STAFFER examined re SHIRATORI . . . . .	24,479-82
Threat to bring about fall of Japanese Govt . . . . .	24,543
Work with OSHIMA to better Japanese-German relations . . . . .	24,519
SIAM INCIDENT	
Attitude of Save-the-Nation organizations toward, views of KAWAI, Tatsuo . . . . .	21,104-6
Feeling in Shanghai re settlement of . . . . .	21,152
Led to Lukouchiao Incident . . . . .	20,988
SIBERIA, INTERVENTION IN DURING WORLD WAR I	
Japanese view re . . . . .	17,420-32
SINGAPORE	
German report re possibility of Jap attack on . . . . .	24,630-2
Germany's plan for Japanese attack on . . . . .	24,613, 24,623-8
SIULUNGFENG HILL BOMBARDMENT See MIURA Affidavit	
SMETANIN	
HORINOUCHI re truce proposal conversations	22,936-38
Japanese Foreign Office Report re . . . . .	22,934
Protest against Japanese troops crossing border . . . . .	22,935
Truce following Shatsaofeng Incident . . . . .	22,936
SOUTH MANCHURIAN RAILWAY	
Cartage revenue decrease in 29 . . . . .	18,807
DOIHARA's connection with, as mayor of Mukden . . . . .	18,872-6

SOUTH MANCHURIAN RAILWAY (Cont'd)

Financial aid to independence movement . . . 18,945  
 Fushun, guarding and patrolling of . . . . 18,932-5  
 YAMAGUCHI, Juichi testimony re . . . . . 18,807-8

SPECIAL INTERESTS OF JAPAN IN CHINA

Chamberlain's speech, 24 Jul 39 re . . . . 21,737-8  
 Recognized by HANKING-ISHII Agreement . . . 17,338-91

SPECIAL SERVICE DEPARTMENT

Abolished by MINAMI in order to make Manchukuo more independent . . . . . 19,792-93  
 Propaganda program for North China to be executed by . . . . . 19,997-20,006  
 Why abolished - MINAMI . . . . . 19,974-76

SPECIAL SERVICE ORGANIZATION

Duties transferred to China Affairs Board . . . 21,703  
 Harbin Chief demands dispatch of troops . . . 19,416  
 Harbin meeting re anti-Soviet activities . . . 23,408-10  
 Special Service Organization and Special Service Department were different, but neither dealt with opium . . . . . 20,072-74  
 UKAI, Yoshio testimony . . . . . 23,487-91

STAHRER, Heinrich

Accompanied Duke of KOBURG to Japan . . . . 24,402  
 Affidavit . . . . . 24,396-418  
 Appointed to China . . . . . 24,411  
 Appointed to Tokyo . . . . . 24,411-12  
 Arrival in Japan of MEISSINGER, Von DUERKHEIM, HELFRICH and SCHULTZE . . . . 24,525-26  
 Attitude of OSHIMA, SHIRATORI, and TERAUCHI . . . . . 24,522-524  
 CIANO's opinion of . . . . . 24,440-41  
 Circumstances re signing of Tri-Partite Pact in Berlin . . . . . 24,443-44  
 Conclusion of affidavit . . . . . 24,417  
 Conference between GOERING, MUSSOLINI, and CIANO, 16 Apr 39 . . . . . 24,550-51  
 Conference with MATSUOKA on 9 Sep 40 . . . . 24,529;  
 24,531-41  
 Conversation with OSHIMA re General ABE . . . 24,501  
 Cross-examination . . . . . 24,489-551  
 Dealings with OSHIMA . . . . . 24,447-49  
 Denies he endeavored to bring Japan to attack Russia . . . . . 24,520  
 Direct and redirect examination . . . . . 24,382-488;  
 24,552-60  
 Examined re KIDO . . . . . 24,450-62

STAHMER, Heinrich (Cont'd)

Examined re SHIGEMITSU . . . . .	24,483-88
Examined re SHIRATORI . . . . .	24,479-82
Examined re TOGO . . . . .	24,468
German-Russian Non-Aggression Pact . . . . .	24,494-95
Germany prepared to use her offices for promotion of better relations between Japan and Russia . . . . .	24,405
Impression of KONOYE Cabinet and effect on Germany . . . . .	24,442
KURUSU, Ambassador at Berlin . . . . .	24,404
KURUSU wanted closer contact . . . . .	24,441
Lack of effective collaboration between Japan and Germany . . . . .	24,415-16
Liaison man between RIBBENTROP and OSHIMA . . . . .	24,397
MATSUOKA alone took part in prior negotia- tions for Tri-Partite Pact with STAHMER & OTT . . . . .	24,439
MATSUOKA and demands on FIC . . . . .	24,542
MATSUOKA and No-Separate Peace clause . . . . .	24,445
Negotiations re Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,404-06
OSHIMA and SHIRATORI not sent to Rome to influence Mussolini . . . . .	24,439
OSHIMA attitude . . . . .	24,412-15
OSHIMA's and SHIRATORI's threat to bring about fall of Japanese Govt . . . . .	24,543
OSHIMA's and SHIRATORI's work to better Japanese-German relations . . . . .	24,510
OSHIMA's popularity in Germany . . . . .	24,555
OSHIMA's return to Germany . . . . .	24,406-07
OSHIMA's work for German-Japanese friend- ship and extension of trade facilities . . . . .	24,515
OTT's advocacy of annexation of FIC . . . . .	24,528
Purpose of trip to Japan . . . . .	24,513-14
"Questions and Answers for Ambassador STAHMER" . . . . .	24,438-49
Reaction of OSHIMA to German-Russian Non- Aggression Treaty . . . . .	24,500-01
Reason for wishing to see OSHIMA and SHIRATORI . . . . .	24,519
Records kept in German Foreign Office . . . . .	24,409-11
Report to WEIZSACKER re OSHIMA's view of ABE's personality . . . . .	24,504
RIBBENTROP's appointment of Duke of KOBURG and STAHMER's own appointment to accompany him to Japan . . . . .	24,511-12
RIBBENTROP's liking for OSHIMA . . . . .	24,509-510
SATO-KURUSU luncheon . . . . .	24,557
SHIRATORI and ABE Cabinet . . . . .	24,492
SHIRATORI and Nomohan Incident . . . . .	24,492
Telegram of 23 Feb 40 re Japanese friendly to Germany . . . . .	24,553

STAMMER, Heinrich (Cont'd)	
With OTT negotiated with Foreign Minister MATSUOKA for Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,403
YONAI Cabinet . . . . .	24,527
STARS AND STRIPES	
Discussion re article in . . . . .	17,000-3; 17,028-32
STATIONING OF FOREIGN TROOPS AND CONSULAR POLICE IN CHINA	
Japan's attitude re, explained during Washington Conference . . . . .	17,399-417
STOMONYAKOV	
Air Force, Soviet use of . . . . .	22,851-53
Declined to evacuate Soviet troops from Changkufeng Area, per Munchun Agreement	22,804
Japanese Foreign Office Report re NISFI Conversations . . . . .	22,923
LITVINOV Diary extracts re . . . . .	22,804-14
SUBPOENA OF DOCUMENTS	
SCAP request to USSR and reply . . . . .	23,174-76
SUETAKA	
Commander of 19th Division . . . . .	22,743
Conversation with TANAKA on development of Chankufeng Incident . . . . .	22,719
Order to begin hostilities . . . . .	22,750
Order to TANAKA to take Korean Regiment to Changkufeng area . . . . .	22,742-43
SUGINURA See Anti-Comintern Pact	
SUMA, Yakichiro	
Interview with foreign correspondents re GREY's speech to Japan-America Society . . . . .	24,328-331
SUPREME COMMAND See also General Staff Office; KAWABE, Torashiro; TANAKA Shin-ichi	
Cooperation with War Ministry necessary for drafting and execution of operation- al plans . . . . .	20,707
Opposed independence of NEI acc to YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi . . . . .	18,083-84
TANAKA, Shin-ichi testimony re role of Supreme Command in China Incident . . . . .	20,668-743
World view and war plans of, acc to KAWABE Torashiro, c v . . . . .	19,399-408 21,974-987

SUPREME COMMAND AND CIVIL GOVERNMENT, RELATIONS BETWEEN	
FUJITA testimony re . . . . .	17,550-60
KAWABE, Torashiro testimony . . . . .	21,970-
	22,076
Written law defined . . . . .	17,548-50
SURRENDER	
Proclamation by Emperor of Japan . . . . .	17,157-8
Text of instrument of . . . . .	17,154-57
SUGIYAMA, Gen (Hajime)	
Instructions to NAGAI on departure for Germany . . . . .	24,580-581
SUYETAKA See Suetaka	
SUZUKI, Teiichi	
Met with TOJO, KONOYE, OIKAWA, TOYODA 12 Oct 41 at meeting which was "almost the last peace or war conference" . . . . .	25,861-62
TADA, Hayao	
Negotiations with CHIANG Government report- ed to him acc to WACHI . . . . .	20,585
TADA, Shun	
Talk with WANG, Ching-Wei . . . . .	24,125-29
TAIFRECHWING, BATTLE OF	
KAWABE, Masakazu testimony re . . . . .	21,699
TAKAMURA, Iwao	
Affidavits, excerpts from . . . . .	20,190-206
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,206
Direct examination . . . . .	20,187
PU Yi letter to MINAMI judged genuine . . . . .	20,193;
	20,203
Qualifications . . . . .	20,190-91
TAKAYAMA, Nobutake	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	23,659
Direct examination . . . . .	23,651-59
General trend indicated Soviet partici- pation in war: Potsdam Declaration, Soviet denunciation of Neutrality Pact . . . . .	23,657
Kwantung Army, strengthening of . . . . .	23,658-59
Troop strength, Kwantung & Korean Armies 45 . . . . .	23,656
Troops transferred from Kwantung Army, number of . . . . .	23,656-57

TAKAYANAGI, Kenzo	
Attempt to present opening statement . . .	17,107-15
List of defendants on whose behalf opening statement would have been made . . .	17,112
TAKEBE, Rokuzo	
Chief, Gen Affairs Bureau, Manchurian Govt . . . . .	23,158
Information on whereabouts, Soviet certificate . . . . .	23,158
Kantokuen Plan, purely defense . . . . .	23,183-84
Kantokuen, reinforcements, not war plan . . . . .	23,278
TAKEDA, Hisashi	
Advances in Manchuria were contrary to intention of Kwantung Army . . . . .	19,360
Affidavit . . . . .	19,323-58
Air attack on Chinchow . . . . .	19,336-38
Anti-Japanese atmosphere in Manchuria Sep 31 . . . . .	19,323-24
CHANG Hai-Peng's march on Tsitsihar . . . . .	19,363-64;
	19,372-74
Chinchow attack . . . . .	19,352-54
Cross-examination . . . . .	19,360-80
Direct examination . . . . .	19,320-59
Dispatch of Second Division to Kirin . . . . .	19,332-35
Events of 1 <sup>st</sup> Sep 31 . . . . .	19,324
Fighting after Mukden outbreak . . . . .	19,329
Harbin, dispatch of troops to . . . . .	19,354-58
ITAGAKI, gave necessary instructions to Col HIPATA, and Lt Col SHIMAMOTO . . . . .	19,328
KANAYA, Hanzo, Chief of Staff, instructions from "to go no farther than necessity drives" . . . . .	19,331
KANAYA, Hanzo, Chief of Staff, telegram from recognizing necessity of dispatch of troops to Kirin . . . . .	19,336
Korean Army reinforcements . . . . .	19,330;19,336
Nonni River Bridge Incident and subsequent fighting . . . . .	19,352
War Minister MIYAMA, instructions from to localize incident . . . . .	19,331
TAKEDA, Isamu	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,246-57
Attended Joint Committee meetings . . . . .	21,169;21,205
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,257-319
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	21,244-57;
	21,320-35
Japanese military representative to Joint Commission . . . . .	21,210



TAKEDA, Isamu (Cont'd)

OYAMA Incident . . . . . 21,253-4  
Prevented from taking action re Paoantui  
and Pehchan Station . . . . . 21,170-1  
Senior officer, Naval Landing Party . . . 21,205  
Shanghai Incident, events leading to . . 21,247-57  
Sino-Japanese Agreement, violation of . . 21,247-8

TANUHA, Koseku

Author of "Genesis of the Pacific War" . 17,874  
Conditions which led to the "Gentlemen's  
Agreement" of 07-08 . . . . . 17,877-78  
Cross-examination . . . . . 17,887-89  
Direct examination . . . . . 17,872-86  
Personal history . . . . . 17,872-73  
Restrictions on Japanese immigration to  
US led to increased immigration to Korea  
and Manchuria . . . . . 17,879-80  
Qualifications as student of diplomatic  
history argued . . . . . 17,884-89

TANABE, Moritake

Affidavit of as Vice Chief of General  
Staff . . . . . 23,298  
Japanese Supreme Command maintained pro-  
dent attitude toward USSR . . . . . 23,298

TANAKA, Giichi

OKADA, Tadahiko, testimony re views and  
actions of . . . . . 17,730-4  
MITARAI, Tetsuo, testimony re fall of  
Japanese Cabinets . . . . . 17,757-865

TANAKA, Ryukichi

Changkufeng Area marked on map . . . . . 22,724-42  
Changkufeng border, question of exact  
location . . . . . 22,945-66  
Changkufeng Hill, strategic importance of 22,757-58  
Changkufeng Hill, strategic importance  
to Vladivostok . . . . . 22,748  
Changkufeng Hill was in Manchukuo terri-  
tory . . . . . 22,716-17  
Changkufeng territory, border of . . . . 22,754-55  
Commission to redemarcate border . . . . 22,753-54  
Cross-examination . . . . . 22,728-51;  
22,946-67;

TANAKA, Ryukichi (cont'd)

Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	22,713-28; 22,751-58; 22,943-46; 22,967-68
Independence of Inner Mongolia favored by, acc to MINAMI . . . . .	19,794-95
Kwantung Army . . . . .	22,718-19
MIURA affidavit re map . . . . .	22,942-45
No connection with Sakura Kai acc to WACHI . . . . .	19,669
Testimony of, denied by MINAMI . . . . .	20,065
Troops, concentration of . . . . .	22,755-56
Troops, withdrawal of from area . . . . .	22,754

TANAKA, Shin-ichi

Affidavits . . . . .	20,669-703; 23,302-352
All-out war policy by China . . . . .	20,700-03
Border incidents, Kwantung Army told to avoid . . . . .	23,326
Budget for China Incident . . . . .	20,688-90
Cabinet decision of 16 Aug 37 based on General Staff decision . . . . .	20,700
Cabinet decision of 27 Jul 39 based on General Staff War Ministry decision . . . . .	20,695
China-USSR agreements showed future Russian interference with Japan . . . . .	23,319-20
Chief of Military Affairs Section, Military Affairs Bureau War Ministry . . . . .	20,669-20,706
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,353-88; 20,705-35
Decision made 11 Jul 37 because lives and properties in danger to send minimum force to Peking-Tientsin area . . . . .	20,716-22; 20,730-32
Defense strength against USSR unavoid- ably reduced . . . . .	23,328-30 23,335-36
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	23,302-45; 20,668-703; 20,735-43
Disunity and lack of planning by Japan in Nanking, Hsuehow, Hankow and Kwangtung operations . . . . .	20,686-90
Hankow, decision to capture made Sep 38 . . . . .	20,687
HASHIMOTO, Gun, Chief of Staff of North China Army on 8 Jul when policy of non-enlargement was decided . . . . .	20,721

TANAKA, Shi-ichi (Cont'd)

HASHIMOTO, Kingoro only a civilian without influence . . . . .	23,378
Hsuehnow, decision to capture made May 38 . . . . .	20,687
IWAI, Kiyoshi, Vice Chief of Staff of Supreme Command when non-enlargement policy decided . . . . .	20,722
Imperial Conference, proof of Japan's secret preparation for war to solve Northern Problems . . . . .	23,358
Intelligence report re strength of both forces in case of war, & strategy to be pursued (40-41) . . . . .	23,305-318
Japanese forces in China - 15 divisions by Oct 37, 23 divisions prior to Hankow and Canton operations . . . .	20,685-86
Kantokuen, Kwantung Army Special Recon- -cuer . . . . .	23,328-35
Kantokuen was not a war preparations against USSR . . . . .	23,359-60
KRETSCHEER telegram re Japanese mobili- -zation not based on fact . . . . .	23,364-69
Kwangtung operation decided Sep 38 . . .	20,687
Kwantung Army, peacetime duties of . . .	23,329
Kwantung Army "Special reconuer" did not mean commencement of military operations . . . . .	23,326-28
Mobilization by Japan, how carried out-- -fifteen divisions between Jul and Oct 37 . . . . .	20,694-97 20,701-03
Mobilization of Japanese reserves for reinforcements in Manchuria . . . . .	23,330
Munitions supply insufficient for planned war with China . . . . .	20,674-75
Nanking, decision to capture made 1 Dec 37 . . . . .	20,686
Negotiations with Hopei-Chahar author- -ities ordered 9 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,676-79
Negotiations with Hopei-Chahar Political -Committee--order of 9 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,702-24
No operations plans against China in 37 . . . . .	20,670
Northern Problems, fishing and mining rights, settlement of . . . . .	23,321-23; 23,325 23,335
Operating plan for 41 for defense of Japan, Manchuria & Korea called for shift from protracted defensive to offensive . . . . .	23,304; 23,328

TANAKA, Shi-ichi (Cont'd)

HASHIMOTO, Kingoro only a civilian without influence . . . . .	23,378
Hsuehchow, decision to capture made May 38 . . . . .	20,687
IMAI, Kiyoshi, Vice Chief of Staff of Supreme Command when non-enlargement policy decided . . . . .	20,722
Imperial Conference, proof of Japan's secret preparation for war to solve Northern Problems . . . . .	23,358
Intelligence report re strength of both forces in case of war, & strategy to be pursued (40-41) . . . . .	23,305-318
Japanese forces in China - 15 divisions by Oct 37, 23 divisions prior to Hankow and Canton operations . . . .	20,685-86
Kantokuen, Kwantung Army Special Manuever . . . . .	23,328-35
Kantokuen was not a war preparations against USSR . . . . .	23,359-60
KRETSCHEER telegram re Japanese mobilization not based on fact . . . . .	23,364-69
Kwangtung operation decided Sep 38 . .	20,687
Kwantung Army, peacetime duties of . .	23,329
Kwantung Army "Special manuever" did not mean commencement of military operations . . . . .	23,326-28
Mobilization by Japan, how carried out--fifteen divisions between Jul and Oct 37 . . . . .	20,694-97 20,701-03
Mobilization of Japanese reserves for reinforcements in Manchuria . . . . .	23,330
Munitions supply insufficient for planned war with China . . . . .	20,674-75
Nanking, decision to capture made 1 Dec 37 . . . . .	20,686
Negotiations with Hopei-Chohar authorities ordered 9 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,676-79
Negotiations with Hopei-Chohar Political Committee--order of 9 Jul 37 . .	20,722-24
No operations plans against China in 37 . . . . .	20,670
Northern Problems, fishing and mining rights, settlement of . . . . .	23,321-23,23325 23,335
Operating plan for 41 for defense of Japan, Manchuria & Korea called for shift from protracted defensive to offensive . . . . .	23,304;23,328

TANAKA, Shin-ichi (Cont'd)

OYAMA Incident in Shanghai . . . . .	20,698-99 20,710
Policy for settlement of North China Incident 13 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,679-86
Policy of non-enlargement decided by General Staff on 8 Jul 37 . . . . .	20,675-76
Protracted Defense, meaning of . . . . .	23,374-77
Reason Soviet would not start war against Japan . . . . .	23,357
Reasons Japan felt Soviet threat . . . . .	23,356
Strength of Japanese forces in 37 not sufficient for war with China since large Russian armies were also present	20,671-72 20,707-09
TERAUCHI's comments on localization policy . . . . .	20,693
Transfer of Kwantung Army units to Southern Regions . . . . .	23,385-86
Tri-Partite Pact neither contributed to nor influenced operations plans against Russia . . . . .	23,318-19
United States and GB support positive steps of USSR in Far East . . . . .	23,325-26
USSR-German Far Japanese national policy re extension of to Far East . . . . .	23,321
USSR, Japanese attitude toward . . . . .	23,336-45
WACHI, reports as to functioning of non- aggravation policy . . . . .	20,691-93
War Ministry cooperation with Supreme Command necessary for drafting and execution of operational plans . . . . .	20,707
War Plans, territory to be occupied . . . . .	23,371-80

TANAKA, Shizuka

Affidavit . . . . .	20,461-71
AIKAWA and others desired large US loans for development of Manchuria Heavy Industries Company but China Incident changed US opinion . . . . .	20,470-71
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,471
Currency unification . . . . .	20,467-69
Direct examination . . . . .	20,459-71
Finance Department of Manchukuo, problems of . . . . .	20,463-64
Loan request turned down by Tokyo banks	20,465
Manchurians uninterested in stock in- vestments . . . . .	20,469
Opium and salt monopoly profits guar- anteed for State Foundation Loan . . . . .	20,465-66

TANAKA, Shizuka (Cont'd)

Requests to go to Manchukuo declined by  
Japanese officials . . . . . 20,461-2  
Revenue sources concentrated in Central  
Government . . . . . 20,466

TANGE, Kunji

Affidavit re landing party to Nisshin  
Wharf during Shanghai Incident . . . . . 19,600-03  
Cross-examination . . . . . 19,604-11  
Direct and redirect . . . . . 19,695-603  
Fire from Shihtzeshan Battery briefly  
returned . . . . . 19,602-03  
Landing party to Nisshin Wharf, knowledge  
of Chinese protests disclaimed . . . . . 19,607  
Landing party to Nisshin Wharf, legality  
of . . . . . 19,608  
Landing party to Nisshin Wharf sent prior  
to fire from Shihtzeshan Battery . . . . . 19,606  
Messages exchanged between Cdr SHIOZAWA  
and Admiral CHEN Siao-Kuan . . . . . 19,601-02  
Wharf was a hulk, therefore not land . . . 19,611-12

TANGKU TRUCE

ENDO, Saburo, testimony re . . . . . 19,502-06

TATEKAWA, Ambassador

Agreement on placing of border workers . . 23,104

TATEKAWA, Yoshitsugu

Could not have been sent to Mukden by  
KOISO see to ISHIHARA . . . . . 22,218-19  
Involved in General Staff personnel  
shifts Dec 31 . . . . . 19,424-25  
KAWABE, Torashiro, testimony re trip to  
Mukden of . . . . . 19,428-35  
MINAMI testimony re trip to Mukden of . . 19,821-25

TEHRAN CONFERENCE See under Conferences

"TEN YEARS IN JAPAN" by Joseph C. GREW

Argument re admission of excerpts from . . 17,336-39  
Excerpts admitted . . . . . 17,340  
TOYODA - GREW conversation re FIC . . . . . 24,710-16  
German pressure denied . . . . . 24,712-13  
Japanese public opinion . . . . . 24,713  
Purpose of stationing Japanese forces  
in FIC . . . . . 24,712  
Reply to ROOSEVELT's proposal of  
24 Jul 41 . . . . . 24,713-14  
Why America should not repeal the Exclu-  
sion Act . . . . . 17,341-42

TERAO, Mitsuru	See MIURA affidavit	
	Investigation for Japanese Consulate, Hunchun . . . . .	.22,898
TERAUCHI, Hisaichi		
	Attitude towards Germany . . . . .	24,522-24
THAJIANT		
	Industries not confiscated acc to YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi . . . . .	.18,001
TIENTSIN		
	Report from Consul-General re formation of Tientsin Autonomous Committee . . . . .	.20,861-65
	Right to station troops based on Five Power Note to China . . . . .	.20,596
TINOR		
	Portugese demand that Britain and Nether- lands withdraw occupation forces 20 Dec 41 . . . . .	17,643-52
TOGO, Shigenori	See also SATO, Naotake	
	Agreement with MOLOTOV . . . . .	22,601;22,663
	ARITA, letter to, forwarding copies of map . . . . .	23,147
	Attended Privy Council meeting re Anti- Comintern Pact . . . . .	.22,489
	Kunchatka & Sakhalin, invasion of terri- torial waters of . . . . .	.23,095-96
	Manchukuo-USSR frontier questions . . . . .	.23,094-102
	MOLOTOV Agreement re Nomonhan Incident . . . . .	.23,099-102
	MOLOTOV, meetings with to solve pending issues . . . . .	.23,094-99
	Speech to Diet 17 Nov 41 re Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,376-78
STAMER	testimony re . . . . .	24,468-79
TOJO		
	Favored independent NEI acc to YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi . . . . .	.18,083-84
	Views on Imperial Conferences . . . . .	.17,370-71
TOKUTOMI, Ichiro (error for Iichiro)		
	Affidavit rejected . . . . .	.18,588
"TOKYO RECORD" by TOLISCHUS		
	Tri-Partite Pact, excerpt re . . . . .	.24,677-8
TOMINAGA, Keoji		
	Aggression plan against USSR nothing more than operational plan . . . . .	.23,388-89
	Request that testimony be struck from Record because of non-production of witness . . . . .	.23,165
TANAKA, Shin-ichi	formed Kantokuen Plan, acc to statement of . . . . .	.23,279

NOTSUKA, Hichitaro	
Affidavit . . . . .	21,374-6
Air bombardment in China . . . . .	21,374-6
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,376
Direct examination . . . . .	21,373-76
TOYODA, Teijiro	
GEV, conversation with re Japanese entry into FIC 26 Jul 41 . . . . .	24,691-9
GEV, conversation with re Japanese entry into FIC 27 Jul 41 . . . . .	24,703-08
Excerpt from address on Tri-Partite Pact given on first anniversary of con- clusion . . . . .	24,374-375
TREATIES See also Unequal Treaties	
Acts and Treaties by Allied Powers analo- gous to Tri-Partite Military Alliance 11 Dec 41, and military convention among Japan, Germany and Italy 18 Jan 42, to be introduced by Defense . . . . .	17,458
Agreement between Japan & China re Retro- cession of Concessions and Abolition of Extra-territorial Jurisdiction 9 Jan 43 . . . . .	22,387-9
Agreement between USSR and Outer Mongolia 5 Nov 21 . . . . .	17,329-33
Agreement for Establishment of Maritime Office in Dairen between Japan and China 30 May 07 stipulated . . . . .	19,236
Agreement for Joint Action by the Govern- ments of the USSR and GB in the War against Germany 13 Jul 41, rejected . . . . .	17,464
Agreement of Military Assistance between United Kingdom and Poland, 25 Aug 39, rejected . . . . .	17,463
Agreement on Five Problems (including railways & coal mines) between Japan and China 4 Sep 09 stipulated . . . . .	19,236
Anglo-Japanese Alliance, abrogated by Anglo-Japanese declaration of 8 Jul 20 . . . . .	17,312-3
Anglo-Japanese Alliance of 02 introduced to show that Japanese interests in China were lawfully obtained by Japan and recognized by Great Britain . . . . .	17,307-10
Anglo-Japanese Alliance of 05, ultimatum by Japan against Germany during World War I, pursuant to . . . . .	17,311
Boxer Protocol guaranteed right to main- tain troops in area between Peking and sea . . . . .	17,303-45
China-Russian Secret Treaty, 96 . . . . .	18,791



TREATIES (Cont'd)

China-USSR non-aggression and trade pacts of 37 and 29 considered aimed against Japan . . . . .	23,319-20
Convention and Final Protocol on the Suppression of the Abuse of Opium and other Drugs, excerpts from text . . . .	17,193-97
Convention between Japan & Korea, 17 Nov 05 . . . . .	17,315-16
Convention . . . for the Pacific Settlement of International Disputes See Hague Convention III below . . . . .	
Convention Relating to Narcotic Drugs, signed at Geneva 13 Jul 31, excerpts from text . . . . .	17,198-99
Declaration by President of China to respect previously acquired rights and privileges of foreigners . . . . .	20,605-06
Earlier views of participants - to what extent they should be considered . . . .	17,666-69
Fishery Convention between Japan and USSR 23 Jan 28 . . . . .	17,359-60
Five Power Note to China re return of Tientsin to Chinese authorities 15 Jul 02 02 . . . . .	20,592
Five Power Treaty concerning use of sub- marines and noxious gases and providing for individual responsibility never ratified by all signatories . . . . .	17,684-88
Geneva POW Convention, Exh 15 Court Martial sentences in violation of . . . . .	21,674-77
Excerpts from text . . . . .	17,190-92
Hague Convention III 29 Jul 99 Excerpts from text . . . . .	17,167-84
Report to the Conference from Second Commission on Opening of Hostilities	17,371-85
Hague Convention IV 18 Oct 97, "Land Warfare" Court Martial sentences in violation of . . . . .	21,674-77
Excerpts from text . . . . .	17,184-89
Japan-USSR Basic Treaty of 20 Jan 25 Exh 2307 Exchange of Notes re . . . . .	17,343-6
Protocol A of Japan-USSR Basic Treaty, 20 Jan 25, Exh 2308 . . . .	17,347-49
Protocol B of Japan-USSR Basic Treaty, 20 Jan 25. . . . .	17,350-3
Joint Declaration by United States, United Kingdom, USSR, etc. 1 Jan 42, rejected .	17,463

TREATIES (Cont'd)

KELLOGG-BRIAND Pact See Treaty for Renunciation of War	
League of Nations, Second Opium Conference, Convention 19 Feb 27 Exh 18, excerpts from text . . . . .	17,107-98
Nikolaievsk Incident of 1920, regret for, expressed in note signed by USSR . . . .	17,358
Nine-Power Pact	
"Administrative Integrity" of China, interpreted . . . . .	17,397-8
Alleged broken by Japan . . . . .	20,914-22; 21,004-5
Inapplicable see to Japan due to change in situation in East Asia, i.e. infiltration of communism . .	21,005
Manchurian Incident not a violation of - MUNAMI . . . . .	19,882-83
Mentioned in Japanese refusal to participate in Brussels Conference	20,984
Note from Prince Ch'ing to the Powers 18 Jul 02 re dissolution of provisional government of Tientsin . . . .	20,599
Pact of Alliance between Japan & China . .	22,305-9
Letters between WANG & TANI re . . . .	22,398-9
Protocol, Annex to Pact of Alliance between Japan & China . . . . .	22,397
Pact of Paris	
Broken by Japan . . . . .	20,917;21,004
Japanese negation of ideas contained therein . . . . .	22,688
Peking Treaty of 14 Nov 60 re border between China, Manchuria, & Russia . . .	22,692-98
Portsmouth Treaty 5 Sep 05, excerpts from text . . . . .	17,313-15
Chinese sovereignty in Manchuria guaranteed by . . . . .	20,040
Protocol, Manchukuo-Outer Mongolian People's Republic re border	
See Nomonhan Truce Agreement . . . . .	23,151-52
Resolutions Adopted by Diplomatic Body at Peking re Military Occupation of Railway from Peking to Shanhaikwan, 26 Jan 12 . . . . .	20,602-04
Secret Convention between Russia & Japan delineating spheres of influence in Manchuria, Korea & Outer Mongolia, July 07 . . . . .	17,321-25
Sino-Japanese treaty of 25 May 15 . . . .	19,131-5
Subsidiary Agreement concerning Manchuria between Japan and China 22 Dec 05, stipulated . . . . .	19,235-36

TREATIES (Cont'd)

Tongku Truce, concluded Jun 33 . . . . .	19,033
Treaty and Protocol on Navigation and Commerce between Japan and China 21 Jul 96, stipulated . . . . .	19,235
Treaty for Renunciation of War (Kellogg- Briand Pact) exchange of notes re . . . .	17,361-71
Treaty on Commerce and Navigation between Japan and United States 21 Feb 11 . . . .	17,386-88
Excerpts quoted . . . . .	17,386-88
GRU confers with NOMURA at Tokyo re . . . . .	24,216-24,220
Treaty of Mutual Assurances between GB France and Turkey . . . . .	24,272
Treaty of Non-aggression between Germany & Russia 23 Aug 39, full text . . . . .	24,186-189
Conclusion on 23 Aug 39 breaks negotiations for Tri-Partite Pact . . . .	24,401
German-Russian treaty resented by Japan . . . . .	24,177
Jap Embassy at Berlin files protest re treaty . . . . .	24,194
KIDO reveals in his diary that con- clusion of treaty shocked Japan . . . . .	24,189
KONOYE Memoire attributes fall of HIRANUMA Cabinet to its conclu- sion . . . . .	24,290-291
MACKENSEN, Ambassador at Rome re- ports conversation with CIANO concerning Japan's indignation over conclusion of treaty . . . . .	24,190-192
STAMER examined re signing . . . . .	24,494-95
Treaty causes resignation of HIRANUMA Cabinet . . . . .	24,202-204
Treaty re Chientao between Japan and China, 4 Sep 08, stipulated . . . . .	19,236
Tripartite agreement among Russia, Outer Mongolia, & China 7 Jun 15 . . . .	17,325-28
Tri-Partite Pact See separate heading	
USSR-Manchukuo Protocol, 23 Mar 35 . . . .	19,702
TRI-PARTITE INTERVENTION RE LIAOTUNG PENINSULA	
"Advice" of German Ambassador . . . . .	18,775-80
Japanese note of renunciation . . . . .	18,781-83
TRI-PARTITE PACT Sep 40	
Circumstances of signing at Berlin . . . .	24,443-444
Concluded 27 Sep 40 . . . . .	24,167
German reference to, in regard to Japan- ese-American negotiations . . . . .	24,724-6

TRI-PARTITE PACT Sep 40 (Cont'd)

German-Russian Non-Aggression Treaty, effect on Tri-Partite Pact negotiations . . . . .	24,177-206
German-Russian War, effect of . . . . .	24,679-80
Imperial Rescript on conclusion of Pact . . . . .	24,270;24,295
Improvement of Japanese-Russian relations, aim of . . . . .	24,667
Japanese relations with Russia not affected by . . . . .	24,685
Keynote of Japanese attitude toward German- Russian War see to KASAHARA . . . . .	23,248
KONOYE Memoire on Pact . . . . .	24,292-307
KONOYE speech on conclusion of Pact . . . . .	24,277-278
KONOYE statement re . . . . .	24,667
MATSUOKA's report on Imperial Conference for conclusion of Pact . . . . .	24,256
MATSUOKA statement to Imperial Conference 26 Aug 39 re . . . . .	22,558
Meaning of, see to MATSUOKA . . . . .	24,676-7
Negotiations . . . . .	24,404-06
Negotiations broken off as result of con- clusion of German-Russian Non-Aggression Pact . . . . .	24,401
Negotiations terminated by German-Soviet Non-Aggression Pact, Aug 39 . . . . .	22,557
Opening Statement, Russian Phase, re De- fense position . . . . .	22,400-23
Outline of process of drafting various drafts of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,564-68
"Outline of the Process of Drafting Various Drafts Concerning Tri-Partite Pact of Japan, Germany and Italy" . . . . .	24,331
Radio address on conclusion of Pact 27 Sep 40 . . . . .	24,351-366
Record of Investigation Committee of Privy Council . . . . .	24,257
Russia, political status vis a vis Japan, Germany & Italy not changed by . . . . .	24,667
SAITO, Ryoei testimony re . . . . .	24,239-52
STAMMER and OTT negotiate with MATSUOKA . . . . .	24,403
STAMMER, Heinrich, testimony re . . . . .	24,382-560
STAMMER states only MATSUOKA took part in prior negotiations for Japanese side . . . . .	24,439
TANAKA, Shinichi, testimony . . . . .	23,303-45 23,318-19

TOGO's speech to Diet, 17 Nov 41 . . . . .	24,376-78
USHIBA, Tomohiko, testimony re . . . . .	24,280-309
WEIZSACKER telegram to German Ambass- ador, Tokyo . . . . .	22,539-50
TRI-PARTITE PACT SECTION OF DEFENSE CASE	
Beginning page . . . . .	24,167
Opening statement of CUNNINGHAM . . . . .	24,167-77
TROYANOVSKY	
Ambassador of USSR in Japan . . . . .	22,682
Note to UCHIDA re non-aggression pact . . . . .	22,683-85
UCHIDA note 13 Dec 32 re joint committee to prevent border incidents . . . . .	22,682-83
UCHIDA statement re joint committee to settle border incidents . . . . .	23,006
TSANG, Shih-Yi	
Independence movement, refused to help in . . . . .	18,869-71
Mukden Province, accepts post as pro- vincial governor . . . . .	18,980-1
Requested CHANG, Hsueh-Liang to with- draw from Chinchow . . . . .	18,991
TSUGITA, Daizaburo	
Affidavit read in absence of witness . . . . .	18,176-82
Reasons for ordinance requiring War & Navy Ministers & Vice-Ministers to be on active list . . . . .	18,178-82
TSUKAMOTO, Governor of Kwantung Province	
Manchurian situation, interview on 16 Aug 31, re . . . . .	19,205-07
TSUKAMOTO, Hirotsugu (Koji)	
Arson cases - denies knowledge of . . . . .	21,576-77
Crime in Nanking . . . . .	21,563
Cross-examination . . . . .	21,564-21,579
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	21,559-21,563; 21,579-81
Mass slaughter, denies knowledge of . . . . .	21,577-78
Military discipline . . . . .	21,562-3; 21,575
Punishment of criminals . . . . .	21,562-63; 21,579-80
Reports of atrocities by International Committee for Nanking Safety Zone, denies knowledge of . . . . .	21,571-74
TUMEN RIVER	
Mentioned in ARITA speech of 6 May 36 in relation to settlement of Soviet- Manchukuo borderline . . . . .	20,970

TUTUILA, American Gunboat	
Bombing of . . . . .	21,482-84
TWENTY-ONE DEMANDS	
Japanese view regarding . . . . .	17,434-39
Lytton Report discussion of . . . . .	18,737-44
Sino-Japanese Treaty of 25 May 15 . . . . .	19,131-5
UCHIDA, Masuya	
Note to TROYANOVSKY in reply to suggestion for non-aggression pact	
Oral statement to TROYANOVSKY re creation of Japanese-Soviet-Manchurian Committee to locally settle border disputes . . . . .	23,006
Publicity by USSR re Pact before agree- ment reached . . . . .	22,689-90
Problems facing both nations must be solved first . . . . .	22,685-89
Suggested Committee to settle border disputes . . . . .	22,682
UEDA, Kenkichi	
Affidavit re Japanese assistance to Man- chukuo 36-39 . . . . .	20,110-124
"Army intends to go so far as to recognize the independence of Manchukuo"	20,147-48
Assistance never in form of orders or directions . . . . .	20,113
Colonization policy in Manchukuo - "con- siderable protection had to be given colonists" . . . . .	20,120-21
Commander-in-Chief, Kwantung Army, posi- tion of . . . . .	20,111-12
Cross-examination . . . . .	20,126-54
Direct and redirect . . . . .	20,109-26
Extra-territoriality abolishment, MINAMI's connection with . . . . .	20,126-27
Extra-territoriality relinquished . . . . .	20,116-17
Five Year Plan for Industrial Develop- ment . . . . .	20,121
Inner Mongolia secret military policy, telegram to Foreign Minister re . . . . .	20,142-48
Inner Mongolia State Founding Conference, no papers hit the mark about it . . . . .	20,144
Japan-Manchukuo Joint Economic Commission	20,114
Japanese nationals, recommendation of, as Manchukuo officials . . . . .	20,114-16
Kwantung Army wished China Incident to be settled as soon as possible . . . . .	20,123-24
Kyowa Kai activities not important, but a "good method of enhancing the con- cord between the people of Manchukuo and Japan" . . . . .	20,148-53

UEDA, Kenkichi (Cont'd)

MINAMI's connection with abolition of  
Special Service Department not known . .20,125  
"Outline of the Policy for the Establish-  
ment of a New China" and affidavit,  
disagreement of acknowledged "at a loss  
as to where it came from" . . . . . 20,130  
"Outline of the Policy for the Establish-  
ment of a New China" followed changed  
policy laid down by KONOYE statement . .20,127-41  
Railway construction for colonization and  
"strengthening of national defense" . . 20,122-23  
Relations between CinC and Kyowa Kai . . .20,119-20  
Relations between CinC and PU Yi . . . . .20,118-19  
Special Service Department . . . . .20,113-14

UGAKI, Kazushige

Cross-examination re Changkufeng Incident 23,884-901  
Direct and redirect examination . . . . . 23,859-84  
ITAGAKI notified UGAKI who protested  
thru Moscow that Soviet forces had entered  
Manchukuo near Changkufeng . . . . .23,869  
ITAGAKI stated he would consult UGAKI before  
attacking the Russians . . . . . 23,887  
Japanese Agreement with Manchukuo re  
border protection . . . . .23,902  
MINAMI, Jiro states UGAKI was "an  
intimate senior" . . . . . 19,777  
SHIGEMITSU and UGAKI responsible for  
peaceful settlement of Incident . . . 23,903  
SHIGEMITSU, no evidence that he was  
persona non grata to USSR Govt . . . . 23,871  
SHIGEMITSU refusal to settle incident  
using Hunchun Agreement with map . . . 23,894-97  
SHIGEMITSU tried to avoid recurrence of  
border clashes, recommended joint  
Soviet-Japanese Commission to settle  
border . . . . . 23,870  
SHIGEMITSU was trying to reach an agree-  
ment . . . . . 23,896-901  
Some Army officers opposed his efforts  
to form a Cabinet . . . . . 23,891  
Statement of 6 Jun 38 of attitude towards  
Third Powers in China . . . . .21,407-09  
Was opposed to attack at Changkufeng . . .23,885

UKAI, Yoshio

Chief, Special Service Organization  
Dairen . . . . . 23,487  
Refuting affidavit of SEFYONOFF, whom  
Japanese official considered un-  
trustworthy . . . . .23,487-91

ULTIMATUM

By Japan against Germany under Anglo-Japanese Alliance . . . . . 17,311

UMEZU, Yoshihiro

Anti-Soviet sabotage activities . . . . . 23,409  
Attitude of, acc to ISHIKAWA . . . . . 20,783-85  
20,788-90  
Border Guard Regulations of CinC UMEZU. . . . . 23,396-403  
Construction of fortifications directed against USSR . . . . . 23,410  
HANAWA, Gikei testimony . . . . . 23,391-94  
IIMURA, Minoru testimony . . . . . 23,396-403  
KOZUKI, Yoshio testimony . . . . . 23,458  
MATSUURA testimony re UMEZU as CinC Kwantung Army . . . . . 23,469-70  
Reasons for appointment as CinC, Kwantung Army acc to KASAHARA . . . . . 23,202-203  
SATO, Direct, re Kwantung Army . . . . . 23,582  
Shared responsibility for failure of General UGAKI to form cabinet . . . . . 17,834-36  
Testimony of MITARAI, Tatsuo, re alleged statement of . . . . . 17,843-47  
YAMAMURA, Haruo testimony . . . . . 23,416

UMEZU-HO AGREEMENT See HO-UMEZU Agreement . . .

UNEQUAL TREATIES See also Treaties

Association for Expediting the Abolition of Treaties 14 Aug 29 . . . . .  
General Assembly of Preliminary Conference 22 Aug 29 . . . . . 21,041-2  
Membership of . . . . . 21,041  
HORINOUCHI report re Association for Expediting the Abolition of Treaties . . . . . 21,040-2

USAMI

Jap Counsellor at Berlin calls on WOERMANN Chief of F O Political Dept . . . . . 24,180-184

USHIBA, Tomohiko, Sec'y to Prince KONOYE

Affidavit as to genuineness of Exh 2735A. . . . . 24,281-24,289  
Direct examination . . . . . 24,280-24,308

USHIJIMA, Sadao

Affidavit . . . . . 21,765-7  
Chinese guerillas . . . . . 21,766-7  
Cross-examination, none . . . . . 21,767  
Discipline in Hangchow operation . . . . . 21,767

USHIROKU, Jun

Air Force in Manchuria . . . . . 23,266-67  
Kantokuen plan only a reinforcement of Kwantung Army . . . . . 23,277  
OTSU plan of 35 . . . . . 23,264-65  
Plan of operations after outbreak of war . . . . . 23,268-69  
Plans of operations against USSR to be defensive . . . . . 23,265  
Soviet certificate re whereabouts of . . . . . 23,161



USSR For Japanese plan of operations against	
See Kantokuen	
Germany's resolve to attack . . . . .	24,613-4
HAYASHI speech of 15 Feb 37 on Japanese	
relations with . . . . .	20,980
HITLER informs OSUUMA and SHIRATORI he	
might be forced to approach USSR re	
non-aggression pact . . . . .	24,399
Interests involved in China and Manchuria	20,937
Japanese relations with, discussed in	
\ ARITA speech of 6 May 36 . . . . .	20,969
Japan-Russian Pact, Germany's purpose in	
promoting . . . . .	24,613
KONOYE Memoire re establishment of friend-	
ly relations . . . . .	24,297-24,307
KONOYE Memoire states Russia principal	
target of Tri-Partite Pact . . . . .	24,270-307
MATSUOKA's desire to conclude non-	
aggression pact . . . . .	24,444
MOLOTOV speech on Second Five Year Plan	
and preparedness of USSR . . . . .	20,432
 USSR ARMY, STRENGTH OF	
TANAKA, Shin-ichi, excerpt from affi-	
davit re . . . . .	22,532
USSR-German War, Japanese National	
policy re . . . . .	23,248;23,321
 USSR, JAPANESE ATTITUDE TOWARD See also TANAKA,	
Shin-ichi	
Activities in China constituted factor	
in Japanese attitude . . . . .	23,311;23,337
Appeasement policy of Japan . . . . .	22,477-79
Attitude toward USSR after outbreak of	
war with US and GB . . . . .	23,338
Border Incidents, settle locally . . . . .	23,338
China Incident, avoid conflict with USSR	
until finished . . . . .	23,338
Endeavor to reconcile USSR and Germany,	
win USSR to Axis . . . . .	23,337
Established policy of peace toward USSR.	23,336
Kwantung Army, defense duties of . . . . .	23,328-42
Kwantung Army strength vs USSR . . . . .	23,341
Liaison Conference: Force US and GB	
into passive defense, prevent incidents	
against USSR, finish China Incident . . . . .	23,341
Liaison Conference: if war comes with	
US and GB, avoid war with USSR. . . . .	23,337
Liaison Conference, re USSR taking posi-	
tive action against Japan . . . . .	23,339
Transfer of forces to Pacific War areas	
necessitated peaceful efforts toward	
Russia . . . . .	23,343-45

USSR, JAPANESE ATTITUDE TOWARD (Cont'd)	
USSR bases might be used by US forces . . .	.23,339
USSR, JAPANESE RELATIONS WITH See Japanese- USSR Relations	
USSR, MILITARY SELF SUFFICIENCY OF IN FAR EAST See Military Self Sufficiency	
VON DUEFKHEIM	
Arrival of in Japan . . . . .	.24,525
VON RIBBENTROP See RIBBENTROP	
WACHI, Takaji	
Affidavit re Lukouchiao Incident . . . . .	20,575-86
AKAKI informed MINAMI of October Incident plans and MINAMI ordered plotters arrested . . . . .	19,667
CHO, Isamu had no connection with outbreak of Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,669
Communist influence in North China . . . . .	20,577;20,579
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,586
Direct examination . . . . .	20,575-86
HASHIMOTO did not meet DOIHARA, ITAGAKI or ISHIHARA at time of Manchurian In- cident . . . . .	19,666-67; 19,677-83
HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, an intimate friend . . .	19,666-71
Lukouchiao Incident and after . . . . .	20,580-84
March Incident, relation of Sakura Kai to Negotiations with CHIANG Government . . . .	19,668-74
Negotiations with CHIANG Government re- ported to Generals TADA and ITAGAKI . . .	20,584-86
NEMOTO member of Sakura Kai . . . . .	20,585
NISHIO, Juzo and ISHIHARA, Kanji gave instructions to assume passive attitude	20,579
October Incident aimed to remove corrupt politicians . . . . .	20,579
October Incident not connected with Man- churian Incident . . . . .	19,667-68
October Incident not connected with Man- churian Incident . . . . .	19,668
OKAWA, Shumei not connected with October Incident . . . . .	19,668
Reprimanded alone with HASHIMOTO for October Incident . . . . .	19,668;19674- 76
Sakura Kai, not secret, had no connection with Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,667
Sakura Kai related to October Incident . .	19,666
TANAKA, Ryukichi, had no connection with Sakura Kai . . . . .	19,673
Tungchow Incident . . . . .	19,669
War notification received from HAN Fu-Chu, Spring 37 . . . . .	20,582
Spring 37 . . . . .	20,578

USSR, JAPANESE ATTITUDE TOWARD (Cont'd)	
USSR bases might be used by US forces . . .	.23,339
USSR, JAPANESE RELATIONS WITH See Japanese- USSR Relations	
USSR, MILITARY SELF SUFFICIENCY OF IN FAR EAST See Military Self Sufficiency	
VON DUEFKHEIM	
Arrival of in Japan . . . . .	.24,525
VON RIBBENTROP See RIBBENTROP	
WACHI, Takaji	
Affidavit re Lukouchiao Incident . . . . .	20,575-86
ARAKI informed MINAMI of October Incident plans and MINAMI ordered plotters arrested . . . . .	19,667
CHO, Isamu had no connection with outbreak of Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,669
Communist influence in North China . . . . .	20,577;20,579
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,586
Direct examination . . . . .	20,575-86
HASHIMOTO did not meet DOIHARA, ITAGAKI or ISHIHARA at time of Manchurian In- cident . . . . .	19,666-67; 19,677-83
HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, an intimate friend . . .	19,666-71
Lukouchiao Incident and after . . . . .	20,580-84
March Incident, relation of Sakura Kai to Negotiations with CHIANG Government . . . .	19,668-74
Negotiations with CHIANG Government re- ported to Generals TADA and ITAGAKI . . .	20,584-86
NEMOTO member of Sakura Kai . . . . .	20,585
NISHIO, Juzo and ISHIHARA, Kanji gave instructions to assume passive attitude	19,672
October Incident aimed to remove corrupt politicians . . . . .	20,579
October Incident not connected with Man- churian Incident . . . . .	19,667-68
October Incident not connected with Man- churian Incident . . . . .	19,668
OKAWA, Shumei not connected with October Incident . . . . .	19,668
Reprimanded alone with HASHIMOTO for October Incident . . . . .	19,668;19674- 76
Sakura Kai, not secret, had no connection with Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,667
Sakura Kai related to October Incident. . .	19,666
TANAKA, Ryukichi, had no connection with Sakura Kai . . . . .	19,673
Tungchow Incident . . . . .	19,669
War notification received from HAN Fu-Chu, Spring 37 . . . . .	20,582
Spring 37 . . . . .	20,578

USSR, JAPANESE ATTITUDE TOWARD (Cont'd)	
USSR bases might be used by US forces . . .	.23,339
USSR, JAPANESE RELATIONS WITH	See Japanese-
USSR Relations	
USSR, MILITARY SELF SUFFICIENCY OF IN FAR EAST	
See Military Self Sufficiency	
VON DUEFKHEIM	
Arrival of in Japan . . . . .	.24,525
VON RIBBENTROP	See RIBBENTROP
WACHI, Takaji	
Affidavit re Lukouchiao Incident . . . . .	20,575-86
ARAKI informed MINAMI of October Incident	
plans and MINAMI ordered plotters	
arrested . . . . .	19,667
CHO, Isamu had no connection with outbreak	
of Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,669
Communist influence in North China . . . . .	20,577;20,579
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,586
Direct examination . . . . .	20,575-86
HASHIMOTO did not meet DOIHARA, ITAGAKI	
or ISHIHARA at time of Manchurian In-	
cident . . . . .	19,666-67;
	19,677-83
HASHIMOTO, Kingoro, an intimate friend . . .	19,666-71
Lukouchiao Incident and after . . . . .	20,580-84
March Incident, relation of Sakura Kai to	19,668-74
Negotiations with CHIANG Government . . . .	20,584-86
Negotiations with CHIANG Government re-	
ported to Generals TADA and ITAGAKI . . .	20,585
NEMOTO member of Sakura Kai . . . . .	19,672
NISHIO, Juzo and ISHIHARA, Kanji gave	
instructions to assume passive attitude	20,579
October Incident aimed to remove corrupt	
politicians . . . . .	19,667-68
October Incident not connected with Man-	
churian Incident . . . . .	19,668
OKAWA, Shumei not connected with October	
Incident . . . . .	19,668;19674-
Reprimanded along with HASHIMOTO for	
October Incident . . . . .	19,667
Sakura Kai, not secret, had no connection	
with Manchurian Incident . . . . .	19,666
Sakura Kai related to October Incident. . .	19,673
TANAKA, Ryukichi, had no connection with	
Sakura Kai . . . . .	19,669
Tungchow Incident . . . . .	20,582
War notification received from HAN Fu-Chu,	
Spring 37 . . . . .	20,578

WACHI, Tsunezo	
Affidavit . . . . .	20,570-71
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	20,574
Direct examination . . . . .	20,568-71
Intercepted dispatch from U. S. naval officer in Peking re anticipated attack by Chinese forces Jul 37 . . . . .	20,570-71
WAKATSUKI, Reijiro	
Speech: "Japan's continental rights" 22 Jul 31 . . . . .	19,194-98
Speech of 6 Sep 31 . . . . .	19,207-09
WANG, Ching-Wei REGIME	
Central Political Conference, organiza- tion of . . . . .	22,360
Escape of WANG from Chungking . . . . .	22,344-5
KAGESA, Sadaaki testimony re . . . . .	23,963-24,150
Manjing Conference Sep 39 . . . . .	22,349
New Central Govt organization of . . . . .	22,358-9
Platform of . . . . .	22,364-6
Policies of . . . . .	22,367-72
Purification movement, speech re, 1 Jul 42 . . . . .	22,383-5
Sixth National Congress . . . . .	22,345-9
Speeches and documents from "Sharing Our Fate" . . . . .	22,306-72; 22,376; 22,382-5
Organization of new govt . . . . .	22,358-63
Peace between Japan and China, terms of . . . . .	22,359-60
Tsingtao Conference, Oct 39 . . . . .	22,349-50
WANG, Yung-Chiang	
Civil faction in Manchuria, head of . . . . .	18,825-9
Personal history . . . . .	18,829-31
WAR MINISTER	
Degree of control of operations acc to TANAKA, Shin-ichi . . . . .	20,736-43
Excerpt from ordinance re appointment of, Exh 93 . . . . .	17,532-33
Powers of, acc to FAHS . . . . .	18,126-29
Report of Privy Council Invest Committee on 6 May 36 re ordinance requiring War & Navy Ministers to be on active list . . . . .	18,182-8
TSUGITA, Daizaburo, testimony re reasons for 36 ordinance requiring War & Navy Ministers to be on active list . . . . .	18,178-82

WAR MINISTRY

Cooperation with Supreme Command was necessary for the drafting and execution of operational plans acc to TANAKA, Shin-ichi . . . . . 20,707  
Imperial Ordinance re organization of, Exh 74 . . . . . 17,486-98

WASHINGTON CONFERENCE See also "conference on the Limitation of Armament"  
Japanese Government publication, Exh 2320, "Washington Conference, Treaties and Resolutions" admitted . . . . . 17,448  
Reduction of Chinese military forces, resolution re . . . . . 17,448-8)

WASHINGTON CONFERENCE TREATIES See also Lytton Report

WEIZSACKER

Talk with KRETSCHMER re Japanese Expansion . . . . . 24,628-29  
Telegraphs ambassador at Tokyo not to press for conclusion of treaty with Japan 21 Jun 39 . . . . . 24,180  
Telegraphs SCHULENBURG German Ambassador at Moscow, concerning treaty . . . . . 24,185-186

WIEHL

Memorandum re Germany's dissatisfaction with Japan over economic relations & FIC . . . . . 24,227

"WINNING OF THE WAR IN EUROPE & THE PACIFIC"  
by General MARSHALL

Excerpt re lack of coordination between Japan & Germany . . . . . 24,755

WOERMAN

Director of Political Dept of German Foreign Office . . . . . 24,179  
Visit of USAMI, Japanese Counsellor at Berlin re German-Russian relations 24,180-184

WOHLTAT, Staatsrat

Chief of German Economic Mission . . . . 24,638-639

WUCHANG-HANKOW OPERATION See under Hankow

WAR MINISTRY

Cooperation with Supreme Command was necessary for the drafting and execution of operational plans acc to TANAKA, Shin-ichi . . . . . 20,707  
Imperial Ordinance re organization of, Exh 74 . . . . . 17,486-98

WASHINGTON CONFERENCE See also "conference on the Limitation of Armament"

Japanese Government publication, Exh 2320, "Washington Conference, Treaties and Resolutions" admitted . . . . . 17,448  
Reduction of Chinese military forces, resolution re . . . . . 17,448-8)

WASHINGTON CONFERENCE TREATIES See also Lytton Report

WEIZSACKER

Talk with KRETSCHMER re Japanese Expansion . . . . . 24,628-29  
Telegraphs ambassador at Tokyo not to press for conclusion of treaty with Japan 21 Jun 39 . . . . . 24,180  
Telegraphs SCHULENBURG German Ambassador at Moscow, concerning treaty . . . . . 24,185-186

WIEHL

Memorandum re Germany's dissatisfaction with Japan over economic relations & FIC . . . . . 24,227

"WINNING OF THE WAR IN EUROPE & THE PACIFIC" by General MARSHALL

Excerpt re lack of coordination between Japan & Germany . . . . . 24,755

WOERMAN

Director of Political Dept of German Foreign Office . . . . . 24,179  
Visit of USAMI, Japanese Counsellor at Berlin re German-Russian relations 24,180-184

WOHLTAT, Staatsrat

Chief of German Economic Mission . . . . 24,638-639

WUCHANG-HANKOW OPERATION See under Hankow

YAMAGATA UNIT

Capture of map by . . . . . 23,660-61;  
 23,663  
 HASHIMOTO, Gun testimony re . . . . . 22,614-38  
 22,661-66  
 23,171  
 23,676-79

YAMAGUCHI, Juichi

Cabinet decided on control of Manchuria  
 11 Apr 32 . . . . . 18,863-4  
 Cabinet meeting 1 Mar 32 re Japanese  
 control in Manchuria . . . . . 18,861-2  
 Chinese farmers move to Manchuria . . . . 18,799-800  
 CHING Dynasty, movement for restoration  
 of . . . . . 18,837-40  
 Civil faction in Manchuria before Mukden  
 Incident . . . . . 18,825-9  
 18,836  
 Cross-examination . . . . . 18,846-76  
 Direct and redirect examination . . . . . 18,796-844;  
 18,877-81  
 HAN, Yun-Chieh, activities of . . . . . 18,831-5  
 KASAGI, disagreement with re Kyowa Kai . . 18,854-5  
 Kirin, independence movement in . . . . . 18,836-8  
 Kwantung Army and Kyowa Kai, connection  
 between . . . . . 18,853-4  
 Kyowa Kai . . . . . 18,840-63  
 MA, Chan-Shan's defense of Tsitsihar . . . 18,832-5  
 Manchurian independence movement . . . . 18,806-60  
 18,869-81  
 Mukden Chaoyangchen Railway . . . . . 18,875-9  
 18,872-4  
 MUTO refuses office of honorary adviser  
 to Kyowa Kai . . . . . 18,859  
 Self-Government Guiding Board . . . . . 18,845;  
 18,856-60  
 South Manchurian Railway . . . . . 18,807-8  
 18,872-6  
 TSANG, Shih-Yi refuses to help in Man-  
 churian independence movement . . . . . 18,869-71  
 WANG, Yung-Chiang, activities of . . . . . 18,829-31  
 Youth Federation of Manchuria . . . . . 18,797;  
 18,813-4  
 18,843  
 YUAN, Chen-To's participation in move-  
 ment to establish Manchukuo . . . . . 18,822-5  
 18,837-8

YAMOMOTO, Kumaichi

Acts in Philippines cited by Prosecution  
 mostly prior to realization of GFA Co-  
 Prosperity Sphere . . . . . 18,072-3



YAMAGATA UNIT

Capture of map by . . . . . 23,660-61;  
 23,663  
 HASHIMOTO, Gun testimony re . . . . . 22,614-38  
 22,661-66  
 23,171  
 23,676-79

YAMAGUCHI, Juichi

Cabinet decided on control of Manchuria  
 11 Apr 32 . . . . . 18,863-4  
 Cabinet meeting 1 Mar 32 re Japanese  
 control in Manchuria . . . . . 18,861-2  
 Chinese farmers move to Manchuria . . . . 18,799-800  
 CHING Dynasty, movement for restoration  
 of . . . . . 18,837-40  
 Civil faction in Manchuria before Mukden  
 Incident . . . . . 18,825-9  
 18,836  
 Cross-examination . . . . . 18,846-76  
 Direct and redirect examination . . . . . 18,796-844;  
 18,877-81  
 HAN, Yun-Chieh, activities of . . . . . 18,831-5  
 KASAGI, disagreement with re Kyowa Kai . . 18,854-5  
 Kirin, independence movement in . . . . . 18,836-8  
 Kwantung Army and Kyowa Kai, connection  
 between . . . . . 18,853-4  
 Kyowa Kai . . . . . 18,840-63  
 MA, Chan-Shan's defense of Tsitsihar . . . 18,832-5  
 Manchurian independence movement . . . . . 18,806-60  
 18,869-81  
 Mukden Chaoyangchen Railway . . . . . 18,875-9  
 18,872-4  
 MUTO refuses office of honorary adviser  
 to Kyowa Kai . . . . . 18,859  
 Self-Government Guiding Board . . . . . 18,845;  
 18,856-60  
 South Manchurian Railway . . . . . 18,807-8  
 18,872-6  
 TSANG, Shih-Yi refuses to help in Man-  
 churian independence movement . . . . . 18,869-71  
 WANG, Yung-Chiang, activities of . . . . . 18,829-31  
 Youth Federation of Manchuria . . . . . 18,797;  
 18,813-4  
 18,843  
 YUAN, Chen-To's participation in move-  
 ment to establish Manchukuo . . . . . 18,822-5  
 18,837-8

YAMOMOTO, Kumaichi

Acts in Philippines cited by Prosecution  
 mostly prior to realization of GFA Co-  
 Prosperity Sphere . . . . . 18,072-3

YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi (Cont'd)

Admits knowledge of complaints of BA-MAW on undue interference of Japanese Army authorities in Burma . . . . .	17,946-54
Admits occupation policy probably included plan for securing important natural resources; later hedges on this.	18,070 17,998-99 18,087-88
Arrangement for payment for FIC exports in blocked yen not forced . . . . .	18,055-57
BA-MAW Govt forced to obey the Japanese Army . . . . .	17,948
BA-MAW was Head of State of Burma . . . . .	17,944-46
Complaints by BA-MAW on actions of Japanese Army in Burma . . . . .	17,946
Confiscation of industries not carried out in Thailand . . . . .	18,001
Co-prosperity in Philippines by means of confiscation? . . . . .	17,965-71
Customary diplomacy and extra-normal diplomacy in GEA . . . . .	18,046-47
Countries in GEA Conference all free and independent . . . . .	17,929
Countries in GEA Conference all occupied by Japanese armies . . . . .	17,929-31
Decision of Liaison Conferences not to grant independence to MEI, confirmed by	17,993
Decision re Southern Areas had nothing to do with exploitation . . . . .	18,003
Denies that confiscation of industries when transferred to Japanese control was a part of co-prosperity . . . . .	17,997
Did not know how LAUREL became President	17,959-61
Did not know "small details" about economic monopolies in Burma . . . . .	17,950-53
Disclaims knowledge of secret "Outline of Japan's Foreign Policy" 28 Sep 40 . . . . .	18,033-35
Disclaims knowledge of secret "Tentative Plan for Policy Towards Southern Regions" 4 Oct 40 . . . . .	18,036-39
Education had to be controlled in order to establish fraternal bonds . . . . .	18,005
Education in occupied areas controlled by Japan at first . . . . .	18,004
Experienced Japanese entrepreneurs were used in exploitation of occupied area . . . . .	18,000-01
Export of all exportable products from FIC not harmful to FIC economy . . . . .	18,053-55
Factories and concessions returned to Nanking Government by Japan . . . . .	18,085

YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi (Cont'd)

FIC was not represented at GEA Conference, reasons for . . . . .	18,040-42
GEA Ministry, administrative authority of . . . . .	18,075-76
GEA Ministry did not handle relations with NEI . . . . .	17,981-82
GEA Ministry had relations only with independent areas . . . . .	17,981
GEA Ministry set up because of handling affairs between Japan and GEA nations were so complicated and irregular . .	18,042
GEA Ministry will "conduct affairs concerning administration of occupied areas" . . . . .	18,073-76
GEA Ministry will not have authority over southern occupied areas . . . . .	18,073-76
GEA Sphere, scope of . . . . .	18,043
GEA Vice-Minister . . . . .	17,913
Head of Asia Bureau, Foreign Ministry, 40 . . . . .	18,032-33
Internal guidance of independent countries in GEA being carried out . .	18,045
LAUREL and his colleagues were free agents . . . . .	17,961-62
Malaya not granted independence because actual conditions did not permit . . .	17,976
Manchukuo an independent State? . . . .	17,930-35
Members of GEA conference indicted for War Crimes . . . . .	18,066
Nanking Regime an independent State . .	17,935-36
NEI not granted independence because it was "too early" . . . . .	17,983-84
NEI not granted independence in part because of necessity to secure resources for prosecution of war . . . .	17,987-88
NEI not represented at GEA Conference because independence not completed . .	17,978
Never heard of forced labor in Burma . .	17,950
No recollection of compelling Bank of FIC to print "unbacked" notes . . . .	18,057-58
Officials of "independent" government not all appointed by Japanese Army . .	17,971
Only independent countries represented in GEA Conference . . . . .	17,972-75
Origin, history and meaning of "New Order in GEA" and "GEA C6-Prosperity Sphere" . . . . .	17,924-29
Personal history . . . . .	17,912-14
Personal meeting with BA-MAW of Burma . .	17,918-20
Personal meetings with leaders in Philippines, Thailand, and NEI . . . .	17,914-18

YAMAMOTO, Kumaichi (Cont'd)

Personal meeting with WANG, Ching-Wei . . .	.17,920
Philippine Congress abolished by Japanese . . .	.17,959
Policies for establishing the independence of GEA countries "carried out swiftly by GEA Ministry" . . .	18,083
Policy of Japan toward GEA Co-Prosperity Sphere as interpreted by German Ambassador . . .	17,937-39
Reasons for accepting position of Vice Minister, GEA Ministry. . . . .	18,051-52
Relation of Dr LAUREL to legal government of the Philippines . . . . .	.17,954-58
Relative degree of independence in Burma, Philippines and Manchukuo . . . . .	.17,941-43
"Small details" mean particular details	.18,064-65
Supreme Command strongly opposed independent NEI . . . . .	.17,978-82
Testimony . . . . .	.17,912-088
TOJO and Foreign Ministry favored independence for NEI but Supreme Command was opposed . . . . .	.18,083-84
Unable to explain meaning of words, "internal guidance" . . . . .	.18,046

YAMAMOTO, Yoshio

Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,493
Direct examination . . . . .	21,486-93
HASEGAWA's proclamation of China blockade, 25 Aug 37 . . . . .	21,487-93

YAMAMURA, Haruo

Border Guard Regulations, application of by UMEZU . . . . .	23,418
Cross-examination . . . . .	23,419-24
Direct examination . . . . .	23,416-19
Kantokuen, no special plans indicated . . .	23,417-18
Kantokuen Plan, he had no connection with putting it into effect . . . . .	23,423
Neutrality Pact, Japanese attitude toward must undergo change . . . . .	23,421
No major border incidents after Nomohhan Incident . . . . .	23,417
Reinforcements asked for Sinkiang Province	23,419
Tri-Partite Pact, unchangeable basis of Japanese foreign policy. . . . .	23,421
UMEZU, specially selected as CinC, Kwantung Army after Nomonhan Incident to keep peace . . . . .	23,416

YANGTZE RIVER

Navigation problem . . . . .	.24,208-210
------------------------------	-------------

YANO, Mitsuji

Cross-examination . . . . .	23,273
	23,681-722
Cross-examination postponed until map produced . . . . .	23,003
Direct and redirect examination . . . . .	23,272-73;
	22,994-23,003
	23,830-50
Haluha River boundary dispute between Manchukuo and Mongolian Peoples' Republic . . . . .	23,681-703
Kalin-Gol River, Language Arbitrator De- cision re . . . . .	23,832; 23,874
Manchuria-Mongolia border lies on Haluha River . . . . .	23,830-32
Map, Exh 719B, source of . . . . .	23,833-34
Map, Japanese General Staff, showing boundary . . . . .	22,997
Maps, Manchuria-Outer Mongolian boundary showed to have variations . . . . .	23,835-50
Mongolian-Manchurian boundaries . . . . .	22,994-98
Obo, use of for marking borders . . . . .	23,704-07
Survey of boundary, along Haluha River between Esim and Hsisheng Province Outer Mongolian People's Republic . . . . .	22,997

YEN, Hsi-Shan

KATAKURA, Tadashi, claims not attacked by planes 18 Aug 31 . . . . .	19,083
---	--------

YOKOYAMA, Isamu

Affidavit . . . . .	21,795
Changsha military operations . . . . .	21,797
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,804
Direct examination . . . . .	21,794-21,804
Emperor's letters that the war was a Holy War, effects of . . . . .	21,802
HATA's orders on military discipline. . . . .	21,801
Hengyang & Kueilin military operations. . . . .	21,798-800
Lack of atrocities . . . . .	21,797
Liuchow, orderly occupation of . . . . .	21,800
Personal history . . . . .	21,796
Prisoners of war, statement re . . . . .	21,803
US bombing of Chinese homes . . . . .	21,797

YOSHIBASHI, Kaizo

Cross-examination, none . . . . .	21,596
Direct examination . . . . .	21,590-96
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	21,592-6

YOSHIDA, Akio	
Affidavit . . . . .	.18,441-62; 18,464
Aim, physical & mental discipline, not acquisition of military technique . . . . .	.18,449-50; 18,451-18,503
Attendance at youth schools required in 37, compulsory in 39 . . . . .	.18,472-5 18,464
Corrections to Affidavit, Exh 2377 . . . . .	.18,470-503
Cross-examination . . . . .	.18,454-5
Curriculum . . . . .	.18,433-66; 18,504-7
Direct & indirect examination . . . . .	
Disclaims knowledge of recommendation by War Ministry that "Fundamental Principles of the Japanese State" and "The Way of Loyal Subjects" be published and circulated . . . . .	.18,500
Gender training was to teach cooperation, the scientific spirit and to keep up interest . . . . .	.18,504-6
Health improved as result of training . . . . .	.18,462
Influence of military personnel grew until they completely dominated the schools . . . . .	.18,478
Military training bill passed unanimously by Diet . . . . .	.18,444
Officers on active list, why used for instruction . . . . .	.18,446-8
OUCHI affidavit, Exh 130, re military dominance of schools denied . . . . .	.18,486-93
Personal history, responsible for mili- tary training in schools . . . . .	.18,441
Persons in charge of training . . . . .	.18,453-4
Purpose of military training in schools & youth training . . . . .	.18,444-6
Responsibility for inspection & direction of military training: War Ministry; for notifications: Education Ministry . . . . .	.18,457-9
School training & youth training adopted by all Powers after World War I . . . . .	.18,443-4
Special training optional . . . . .	.18,456-7
TAKIKAWA affidavit, Exh 131, re domin- ance of schools by military officers disagreed with . . . . .	.18,481-2
Testimony of, re year of beginning of compulsory military training refuted by IWAMATSU, Goro . . . . .	.18,571-2
Textbooks (on military subjects) not revised . . . . .	.18,494; 18,506-7
Time devoted to drill & training . . . . .	.18,455-6

YOSHIDA, Akio (Cont'd)

Training beneficial in middle schools, unsuccessful in colleges, universi- ties . . . . .	.18,460-2
War Dept officials in charge of mili- tary training . . . . .	18,471
War Ministry proposed compulsory attendance at youth schools May 37 . .	.18,477
Youth schools compulsory after 39 as result of China Incident . . . . .	18,450-2
Youth training was under Education Ministry, military authorities assisting from the sidelines . . . . .	.18,459-60

YOSHINO, Shinji

Affidavit . . . . .	.18,203-229
Commerce & Industry Ministry official	18,198
Cross-examination . . . . .	.18,230-42
Denies knowledge of Five Year Plan for production of important war materials . . . . .	18,236-42 18,232
Direct examination . . . . .	18,198-229
Economic measures after the outbreak of the Incident were indicative of genuine wartime economy . . . . .	18,230-31
Industrial rationalization necessitated by situation following World-War I .	.18,220-21
Japan's Struggle for Economic Autarchy	18,198-242
Dyes & Glycerine . . . . .	18,208-10
Iron Production . . . . .	18,210-13
Petroleum . . . . .	18,213-17
Ship modernization . . . . .	18,218-19
Law for control of vital industries, 31, why passed . . . . .	18,227-8
Measures for rationalizing industrial expansion . . . . .	.18,219-29
Member, Ship Modernization Commission	.18,218
Personal history . . . . .	18,198-201
Policy for establishment of basic industries explained . . . . .	.18,206-19
Reasons for extension of industrial controls . . . . .	.18,223-29
Responsible for formulating and execut- ing wartime economic policies in 37	18,205
Ship modernization program compared with British Trade Facility Act of 1921 . . . . .	18,219
Struggle for economic and industrial autarchy peculiar to every great power . . . . .	18,206-08

YOSHIKAWA, Genzo	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	.21,589
Direct examination . . . . .	.21,586-89
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	.21,587-89
YOSHIMOTO	
Mentioned in, KOZUKI testimony . . . . .	.23,458
YOSHIZAWA, Kenkichi	
Anti-Japanese movement backed by Kuomintang . . . . .	.19,525
Conference with HONJO, Jan 32 . . . . .	.19,117-19
No territorial designs on Manchuria . . . . .	.19,524
Open Door Principle and treaties to be respected . . . . .	.19,524
Peace and order in Manchuria due to Japanese efforts . . . . .	.19,524
Self-Defense of Japan, cause of Manchurian Incident . . . . .	.19,526-7
Speech before House of Peers 22 Jan 32 re Manchurian Incident . . . . .	.19,521-29
Talk with LITVINOV re improving Japan- USSR relations . . . . .	.22,678-782
YOUTH FEDERATION OF MANCHURIA	
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi connected with management, 29-32 . . . . .	
	.18,797;
	.18,813-4
	.18,843
YU, Chung-Han	
HONJO, interview with . . . . .	.18,978
Independence movement, leader in . . . . .	.18,953
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
Opinion re independence of Manchuria . . . . .	.18,965
YU, Hung-Chun, Mayor of Shanghai See also under Joint Committee	
Attended Joint Committee meeting on 12 Aug 37 . . . . .	.21,307-13
Held meeting about 15 Jul 37 re situation in Shanghai . . . . .	.21,160
YUAN, Chen-To	
Movement to establish Manchukuo, participation in . . . . .	.18,822-5
	.18,837-8
YUAN, Chin-Kai	
Liaoning Committee for the Maintenance of Peace and Order, chairman of . . . . .	.18,928
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
YUI, "O K", Mayor of Shanghai See YU	



YOSHIKAWA, Genzo	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	.21,589
Direct examination . . . . .	.21,586-89
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	.21,587-89
YOSHIMOTO	
Mentioned in, KOZUKI testimony . . . . .	.23,458
YOSHIKAWA, Kenkichi	
Anti-Japanese movement backed by Kuomin- tang . . . . .	.19,525
Conference with HONJO, Jan 32 . . . . .	.19,117-19
No territorial designs on Manchuria . . . . .	.19,524
Open Door Principle and treaties to be respected . . . . .	.19,524
Peace and order in Manchuria due to Japanese efforts . . . . .	.19,524
Self-Defense of Japan, cause of Man- churian Incident . . . . .	.19,526-7
Speech before House of Peers 22 Jan 32 re Manchurian Incident . . . . .	.19,521-29
Talk with LITVINOV re improving Japan- USSR relations . . . . .	.22,678-782
YOUTH FEDERATION OF MANCHURIA	
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi connected with manage- ment, 29-32 . . . . .	.18,797; .18,813-4 .18,843
YU, Chung-Han	
HONJO, interview with . . . . .	.18,978
Independence movement, leader in . . . . .	.18,953
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
Opinion re independence of Manchuria . . . . .	.18,965
YU, Hung-Chun, Mayor of Shanghai See also under Joint Committee	
Attended Joint Committee meeting on 12 Aug 37 . . . . .	.21,307-13
Held meeting about 15 Jul 37 re situation in Shanghai . . . . .	.21,160
YUAN, Chen-To	
Movement to establish Manchukuo, parti- cipation in . . . . .	.18,822-5 .18,837-8
YUAN, Chin-Kai	
Liaoning Committee for the Maintenance of Peace and Order, chairman of . . . . .	.18,928
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
YUI, "O K", Mayor of Shanghai See YU	

YOSHIKAWA, Genzo	
Cross-examination, none . . . . .	.21,589
Direct examination . . . . .	.21,586-89
Hankow, occupation of . . . . .	.21,587-89
YOSHIMOTO	
Mentioned in, KOZUKI testimony . . . . .	.23,458
YOSHIZAWA, Kenkichi	
Anti-Japanese movement backed by Kuomin- tang . . . . .	.19,525
Conference with HONJO, Jan 32 . . . . .	.19,117-19
No territorial designs on Manchuria . . . . .	.19,524
Open Door Principle and treaties to be respected . . . . .	.19,524
Peace and order in Manchuria due to Japanese efforts . . . . .	.19,524
Self-Defense of Japan, cause of Man- churian Incident . . . . .	.19,526-7
Speech before House of Peers 22 Jan 32 re Manchurian Incident . . . . .	.19,521-29
Talk with LITVINOV re improving Japan- USSR relations . . . . .	.22,678-782
YOUTH FEDERATION OF MANCHURIA	
YAMAGUCHI, Juichi connected with manage- ment, 29-32 . . . . .	.18,797; .18,813-4 .18,843
YU, Chung-Han	
HONJO, interview with . . . . .	.18,978
Independence movement, leader in . . . . .	.18,953
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
Opinion re independence of Manchuria . . . . .	.18,965
YU, Hung-Chun, Mayor of Shanghai See also under Joint Committee	
Attended Joint Committee meeting on 12 Aug 37 . . . . .	.21,307-13
Held meeting about 15 Jul 37 re situation in Shanghai . . . . .	.21,160
YUAN, Chen-To	
Movement to establish Manchukuo, parti- cipation in . . . . .	.18,822-5 .18,837-8
YUAN, Chin-Kai	
Liaoning Committee for the Maintenance of Peace and Order, chairman of . . . . .	.18,928
Liaoning independence . . . . .	.18,978
YUI, "O K", Mayor of Shanghai See YU	

ZAOZERNAYA HILL

No Soviet fortifications there . . . . . .22,829  
Occupied by Japanese troops . . . . . .22,834-35  
Place of death of Japanese border guard. .22,819

ZONE, UNFORTIFIED

Establishment to be proposed at a suitable  
tire . . . . . .23,008

ZAOZERNAYA HILL

No Soviet fortifications there . . . . . .22,829  
Occupied by Japanese troops . . . . . .22,834-35  
Place of death of Japanese border guard. .22,819

ZONE, UNFORTIFIED

Establishment to be proposed at a suit-  
able time . . . . . .23,008